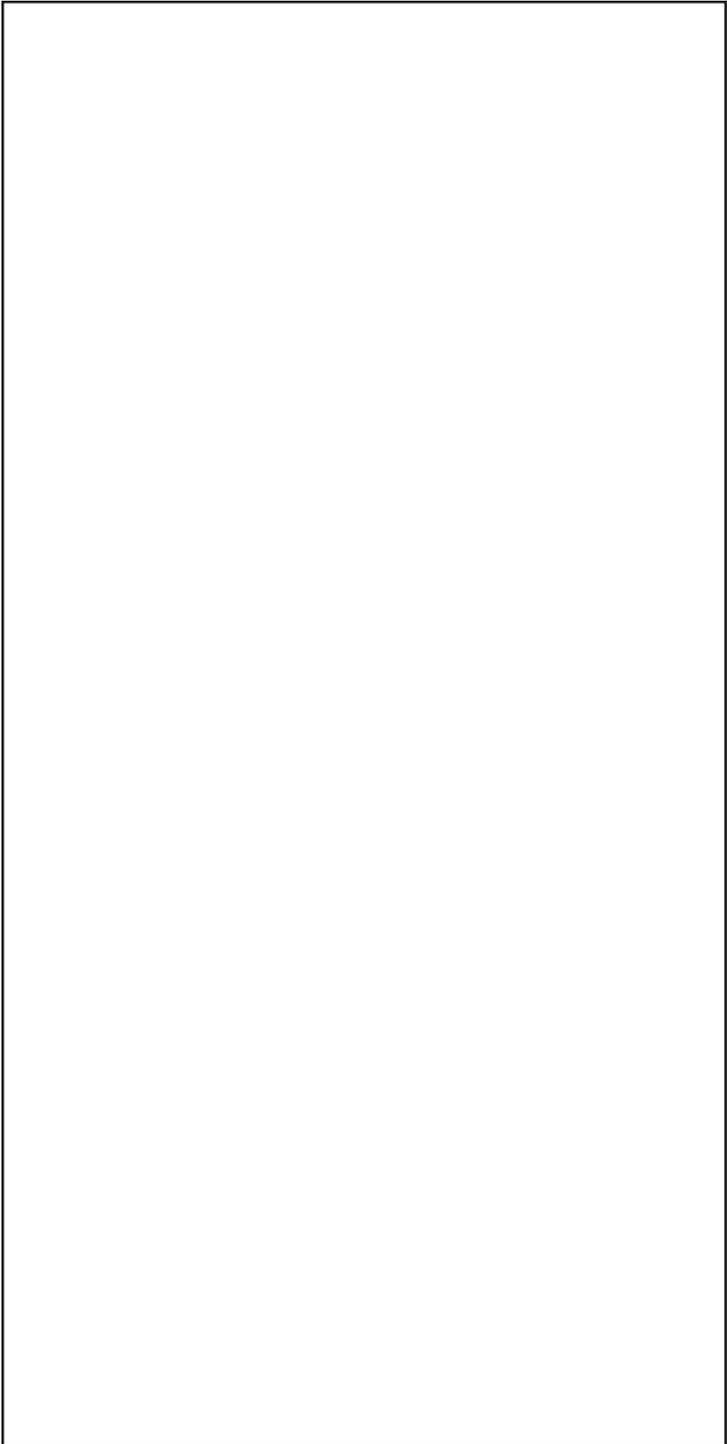


# That Unknown Face Of Christianity

Books by Maanoj Rakhit  
*Challenging Cultivated Ignorance*

**Maanoj Rakhit**

*Auditing and Reinterpreting*  
Religion, History and Current Events



वन्दना त्रयी

वक्रतुण्ड महाकाय सूर्यकोटि समप्रभ ।

निर्विघ्नं कुरु मे देव सर्वकार्येषु सर्वदा ॥

Salutations to the god of Knowledge Shri Ganesh

या कुन्देन्दुतुषारहारधवला या शुभ्रवस्त्रावृता

या वीणावरदण्डमण्डितकरा या श्वेतपद्मासना ।

या ब्रह्माच्युतशङ्करप्रभृतिभिर् देवैस्सदावन्दिता

सा माम् पातु सरस्वती भगवती निश्शेषजाड्यापहा ॥

Salutations to the goddess of Learning Ma Saraswati

गुरुर्ब्रह्मा गुरुर्विष्णुः गुरुर्देवो महेश्वरः ।

गुरुस्साक्षात् परं ब्रह्म तस्मै श्री गुरवे नमः ॥

Salutations to the Guru of gurus, the Supreme Guru, Tridev  
Brahma-Vishnu-Mahesh

देवी वन्दना

या देवी सर्वभूतेषु शक्तिरूपेण संस्थिता ।

नमस्तस्यै नमस्तस्यै नमस्तस्यै नमो नमः ॥

Salutations to Aadi Shakti Ma Durga

समर्पण

कायेन वाचा मनसेन्द्रिऐवा बुध्यात्मना वा प्रकृते स्वभावात्

करोमि यद्यद् सकलं परस्मै नारायणायेति समर्पयामि ॥

In Dedication to Shri Naaraayan

# Table of Contents

6	Preface to the second edition
9	Essential Clarifications
11	Humans or Monsters? Well, it is for you to decide...
12	Jesuit Oath
19	How the ChristianBritish methodically destroyed the Hindu BhaaratVarsh
35	Hatred is an integral part of Christianity
36	They have been practicing it all along ~ even Swami Vivekananda spoke about Christ's disciples and their hatred filled conducts ~ he gave examples of what was a common phenomenon in those days ~ Christian children were taught to hate Hindus ~ It is true even today
42	Now, watch Jesus in full action
50	A breed of Hindu preachers who glorify Christianity
51	Glorifying Christianity has become quite a fashion today among vast majority of Hindu preachers
64	Aasuric culture raised by an Aasuric religion
65	Predominant characteristics of an Aasuric culture
66	Glimpses into their insatiable Lust
4	<i>That Unknown Face of Christianity</i>

78	Glimpses into their Greed unlimited
86	Glimpses into their unabated hunger for Power
154	For whom Untruth is Truth and Fraud is a way of life
155	Fraud at the very foundation surrounding Jesus Christ
167	Christianity's foundation in BhaaratVarsh is built around a number of Intellectual Conspiracies & Social Frauds
189	Essential clarification with regards to the chapters that follow hereafter
191	It is their faith in Christian Bible and Jesus Christ that drove them to Conspire against Hinduism
219	Yet another social fraud against Hindu heritage
224	Massive social fraud that finally erased from documented World History all indications of great Hindu civilization that ever existed and simultaneously divided Hindu society into factions
<b>242</b>	<b>Call to the Nation</b>
243	My standpoint
245	You may want to know where am I coming from
249	My English spellings of Sanskrit terms
252	Books by Maanoj Rakhit
254	About Authors Quoted
256	Bibliography
<b>263</b>	<b>Index</b>

# Preface to the second edition

This work begins practically where the earlier work ended. That was *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask* ISBN 978-81-89990-08-4. I would assume that you would have read it before you begin to read this one. Under that assumption, I am removing from this second edition, those early chapters of first edition, which could be accused of duplication. Those chapters were there in first edition for the simple reason that it is not necessary you would always have the other work handy, before you read this one. Moreover, they were not verbatim reproduction, not copy-paste job using computer. They had been written afresh after a gap of more than two years and writing style and the presentation had changed substantially by then. Nevertheless, this work in itself will have plenty to offer to you but it will make better sense if you have read the earlier work before reading this one.

To those new to Christianity do not seem to bother about same issues brought to them "in different ways" again and again, over and over. On the contrary, many seem to love it. For, it makes their understanding of the subject much clearer. But then, those who have read thousand books find it annoying, not quite realizing that I do not write for them. They already know too much, and if that hasn't moved them then nothing else can. For them reading is hobby but I don't write to fulfill someone's hobby. I write to create warriors for the field who will stand as a wall against the repeated onslaught by predatory religions that have been systematically killing our religion.

I am reminded of an experience from the past. Statistics happened to be a subject in my syllabus for Chartered Accountancy. I had two books, one concise and to the

point, and the other fat looking. Naturally, I began to study the subject from the first book (who cares to read a fat book when there is so much to read). Well, I studied that book written by some learned author but when it came to testing my own understanding of the subject by way of solving questions set in prior CA examinations, I wasn't quite satisfied with my progress. I realized that it had something to do with the concepts that I had learned from this book as I could not very well apply them while it came to problem solving. Now, that I was left with no alternative, I had to turn my attention towards that fat book which was still resting on my book shelf. I took it and started reading it. It so happened that I just kept reading and reading it without even bothering to break my head on concepts that were new to me. Finally, after completing a couple of chapters I sat down to problem solving. I was a bit amazed with the results. That made me put to thinking as to what difference this fat book<sup>1</sup> made to my study that now the things looked so much simpler than they were ever before? As I pondered over the issue the only fundamental difference I could notice between the two was this: the second book was fat because it went about dealing with same concepts again and again, revisiting them in different ways, such that I did not need to tax my brains. As I simply went about reading through the pages, it took me through a journey that was repetitive but I never found it boring because it had been explained differently. Of course, there would be some similarities (probably) here and there but then they hardly were noticeable enough to become a source of annoyance. The sheer repetition itself made the concepts clearer, dealt with from different angles, and they went on cementing those concepts on my mind. The result is, today after thirty five years I do not even remember who wrote that compact and presentable looking book on Statistics but I still remember the author of that fat looking book, and that too with profound respect towards him.

Now, come to think of it, if I already knew that subject then I would have found those repetitions quite irritating. But then, if I had "truly understood" that subject, would I have at all needed to read "any" book? When do we need to read a book? It is when we haven't assimilated the subject fully well into our system. Then, whether I have read thousand books or tens of thousands, it matters not! Probably, what we fail to appreciate that "knowing" and "assimilating" are two different things. Reading becomes redundant when the "subject" and your "whole being" becomes "one". Then, you do not reading any book at all. For, reading can "now" only crowd your mind. And any such crowding is not desirable when you have attained "clarity". This is something very fundamental. It applies in every field, even spirituality. When you have attained God, that is, when your whole being has become "one" with that of God, then you do not need any reading, any preaching, any meditation, or any kind of ritual. But then, this is a state which can only be experienced, not read, learned, taught, passed on as a legacy, or whatever...

Anyhow, I have deviated a lot, flowing through the river of thoughts, and now it is time to touch the base. So, what I was saying is that you need repetition for good reason. It is the repetition through which they have been able to brainwash you so thoroughly that it is now a daunting task to make you see the other side, and accept it as the "real truth". After all, six generations of grinding has had the effect of penetrating through your "genes" and your thought process has been "genetically altered" so much so that it will now take hell of an effort to substitute the "lies" that you have come to accept as "truth".

Mumbai 10 February 2008

# Essential Clarifications

## **Substitutions in Quoted texts**

In quoted text, throughout this work, "India" and "Indian" have been substituted by "BhaaratVarsh" and "Bhaaratiya". Titles of books and names of organizations remain unchanged.

When you identify your country as India, you relate yourself to a history of few hundred years. When you identify your nation as BhaaratVarsh, you relate yourself to a heritage that goes back to the time immemorial. Every time you think of your nation you must think of it as BhaaratVarsh ~ it must become your second nature.

If you write it as India, if you call it as India, if you see it in print again and again as India, you cannot truly perceive it as BhaaratVarsh.

## **Highlights through Quoted texts**

Quoted texts, throughout this work, may have some words highlighted with bold or italics or underlined. My purpose is to hold reader's attention around those words.

## **Insertions in Quoted texts**

Quoted texts may also have some insertions like (\*added text). My intension is to help readers with greater clarity.

## **Quotes in small print**

A quote appears in small print when it has already appeared in the same book or in another book in large print.

## **Why should a Quote be repeated?**

I cannot ask a reader to go back and look for a quote elsewhere in the same book or in another book written by me because I know that he will simply not do it.

## **Why would I use the same quote again?**

Consider this situation: in one book I am dealing with the concept that Christianity is not a religion but a system of political imperialism and financial racketeering, and in another book I am dealing with the concept that Christianity has all the characteristics to qualify as an Aasuric religion and an Aasuric culture.<sup>1</sup>

*When I am able to demonstrate this by using same set of historical facts, why would I want to discover new ones?*

By compiling huge number of quotes I may be able to impress upon you that I have put in lot of hard work but that won't make you any wiser. To help you with conceptual clarity, you do not need quantity, you need quality. Number of new quotes I present before you, will not help you. Number of ways in which I can explain to you different concepts, will bring you conceptual clarity.

### **Cataloging is not my way**

I do not believe in cataloging pre-documented facts and leave them for you to analyze and interpret. I analyze and interpret them for you. To me a pre-published quote is not an end in itself. It is merely a tool to support a certain viewpoint, or it is a historical fact to draw conclusions from, based on experience and expertise.

The problem crops up when a person curious about the book turns the pages casually without having patience to read through. His attention is caught by distinctive looks of the quotes reproduced. He assumes it's repetition of another book, hence it has nothing more to offer.

I have made an attempt to identify repeated quotes and put them in small prints though I know that it does not necessarily solve the problem. However, it may solve the problem partially.

### **English spellings of Sanskrit terms**

I spell Sanskrit terms in English differently. Towards the end of this book you will find a small chapter clearly describing my reasons.

### **Use of he/his/him/etc.**

My use of term "his" would generally mean "his/her" unless the context demands otherwise.

---

<sup>1</sup> Then, there may be a third book where I could be demonstrating that Christianity resorted to some of its Aasuric characteristics to destroy Hinduism. While many evidences will be new but some evidences from earlier works will reappear here. And those evidences (pre-published documentations/quotes) will not be alone, as simply listing them will not help. Therefore, some explanatory notes will have to accompany. While such notes will not be verbatim reproduction of the earlier ones, as they would have been written afresh, and yet they may sound very similar because they happen to have come out of the writings of the same individual - that is, me.

HUMANS OR  
MONSTERS? WELL, IT IS  
FOR YOU TO DECIDE...

# Jesuit Oath

## Who is a Jesuit?

*Jesuit* ~ a member of *Society of Jesus*

Oxford Dictionary, ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p.981

## Authorized texts and testimonies

The following is the text of the *Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction* as recorded in the Journals of the 62nd Congress, 3rd Session, of the *United States Congressional Record* (House Calendar No. 397, Report No. 1523, 15 February, 1913, pp 3215-3216), from which it was subsequently torn out. The Oath is also quoted by Charles Didier in his book *Subterranean Rome* (New York, 1843), translated from the French original. Dr Alberto Rivera, who escaped from the Jesuit Order in 1967, confirms that the induction ceremony and the text of the Jesuit Oath which he took were identical to what we have cited below.

Professor Arthur Noble

## The Oath

I \_\_\_\_\_ , now in the presence of **Almighty God**, the blessed **Virgin Mary**, the blessed St John the Baptist, the Holy Apostles, St Peter and St Paul, and all the saints, sacred host of Heaven, and to you, my Ghostly Father, the superior general of the **Society of Jesus**, founded by St Ignatius Loyola, in the pontification of Paul the Third, and **continued to the present**, do by the womb of the Virgin, the matrix of God, and the rod of **Jesus Christ**, declare and swear that His Holiness, the Pope, is Christ's Vice-Regent and is the true and only head of the Catholic or Universal Church throughout the earth; and

that by the virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given to His Holiness by my Saviour, **Jesus Christ**, he hath power to depose heretical Kings, Princes, States, Commonwealths, and Governments, and they may be safely destroyed. Therefore to the utmost of my power I will defend this doctrine and His Holiness's right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the Lutheran Church of Germany, Holland, Denmark, Sweden and Norway, and the now pretended authority and Churches of England and Scotland, and the branches of same now established in Ireland and on the continent of America and elsewhere and all adherents in regard that they may be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of Rome. I do now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical king, prince or State, named Protestant or Liberal, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officers. I do further declare the doctrine of the Churches of England and Scotland of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and others of the name of Protestants or Masons to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same. I do further declare that I will help, assist, and advise all or any of His Holiness's agents, in any place where I should be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Ireland or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or Masonic doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise. I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding, I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical for the propagation of the Mother Church's interest; to **keep secret and private** all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they entrust me, and **not to divulge**, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances

whatever; **but to execute** all that should be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me by you, my Ghostly Father, or any of this sacred order. I do further promise and declare that I will have **no opinion or will of my own** or any mental reservation whatever, even as a corpse or cadaver (*perinde ac cadaver*), but will **unhesitatingly obey each and every command** that I may receive from my superiors in the **militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ**. That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions north, **jungles of India**, to the centres of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America **without murmuring** or repining, and **will be submissive** in all things, whatsoever is communicated to me. I do further promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and **wage relentless war, secretly and openly**, against all heretics, Protestants and Masons, as I am directed to do, to extirpate them **from the face of the whole earth**; and that **I will spare neither age, sex nor condition, and that will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race. That when the same cannot be done openly I will secretly use the poisonous cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agents of the Pope or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Father of the Society of Jesus.** In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, soul, and all corporal

powers, and with the dagger which I now receive I will subscribe my name written in my blood in testimony thereof; and **should I prove false, or weaken in my determination**, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the militia of the Pope **cut off my hands and feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly be opened and sulphur burned therein** with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth, and **my soul shall be tortured by demons in eternal hell forever**. That I will in voting always vote for a Knight of Columbus in preference to a Protestant, especially a Mason, and that I will leave my party so to do; that if two Catholics are on the ticket I will satisfy myself which is the better supporter of Mother Church and vote accordingly. That I will not deal with or employ a Protestant if in my power to deal with or employ a Catholic. That I will place Catholic girls in Protestant families that a weekly report may be made of the inner movements of the heretics. That I will provide myself with arms and ammunition that I may be in readiness when the word is passed, or I am commanded to defend the Church either as an individual or with the militia of the Pope. All of which I, \_\_\_\_\_, do swear by the blessed **Trinity** and blessed sacrament which I am now to receive to perform and on part to keep this my oath. In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and blessed sacrament of the Eucharist and witness the same further with my name written with the point of this dagger dipped in my own blood and seal in the face of this holy sacrament.

<http://www.ianpaisley.org/article.asp?ArtKey=jesuit>

Verified by the Author of this book on 2-March-2005 and copied from that address before admitting it in 1st edition of this book

### **Actions inspired by Jesuit Oath**

*Goa 1560-1812: Children were flogged and slowly*

*dismembered* (\*tear or cut limb from limb) *in front of their parents*, whose (\*parents') *eyelids* had been sliced off (\*so they couldn't close their eyes) to make sure *they missed nothing*. Extremities (\*the hands and feet) were amputated carefully, so that a person could remain conscious even when all that remained was a torso (\*the trunk of the human body) and head. *Male genitals* were removed and *burned in front of wives*, *breasts hacked off* and *vaginas penetrated by swords* while *husbands were forced to watch*. ... And it *went on for two hundred years*.

Paul William Roberts, *The Empire of the Soul*, Harper Collins, 1999, quoted in *The Saint Business*, Rajeev Srinivasan, *Hindu Voice*, Nov 2003, pp.4-5

### **You may be wondering what connection does it have with the Jesuit Oath**

Well, the brain child behind it was one of the original seven Jesuits. Do you want to know who it was? It was the person in whose name you will find hundreds of educational institutes where Hindu children learn the big lie that he was a saintly person.

*Francis Xavier* 1506-52 Spanish *Catholic* missionary; known as the Apostle of the Indies. One of the *original seven Jesuits*, from 1540 he travelled to Southern BhaaratVarsh, Shri Lanka, Malacca, the Moluccas, and Japan, making *thousands of converts*.

Oxford Dictionary, ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p.2135

The Goa Inquisition was established in 1560 as recommended earlier by *Saint Francis Xavier*, and finally abolished in 1812. Although its headquarters were at Goa, its jurisdiction extended to entire Portuguese possessions to the East of the Cape of Good Hope, and it had its Commissaries in other major centers.

Priolkar A K, ISBN 81-85990-56-5 [1991] cover 3

**You have just now witnessed the real-life conducts of the members of the Society of Jesus after taking the Jesuit Oath ~ you need to realize that they were essentially following their master's teachings ~ soon we will show you the Bible and the teachings of the master ~ but before that you need**

**to understand another thing ~ that is, if you glorify the master and condemn the followers it helps not!**

Glorifying Jesus amounts to glorifying Christianity. The world, at large, perceives the two as *inseparable*. This message is for those who have their own ideas about Jesus of Bible being different from real Jesus *and on that basis they would want to glorify Jesus and condemn Christianity*. It helps not. Rather it *defeats* the very purpose.

People love mental luxuries. Some want to believe Jesus of Nazareth and Jesus of Bible are two different people. Some want to believe Jesus of history never existed. Some want to believe Jesus married and his children have multiplied to millions by now. The imaginations run wild and the list goes on. *I am concerned with what is swallowing up Sanaatan Dharm Hinduism, not with these sensational stories.*

**You need to realize one bitter truth**

All religions are *NOT* equal. There are *carnivorous* religions. They have been *swallowing up* other religions gradually.

Those who tell you ~ all religions are equal, all religions teach love, all religions lead you to the same goal ~ they tell you so either out of their *gross ignorance* of other religions or out of their *vested interest*.

It is for you to figure out which one is the case. But you need to realize that they are selling out Sanaatan Dharm Hinduism by glorifying Aasuric religions and equating them with Sanaatan Dharm Hinduism.

We will later in this book discuss why they do it. They pose as if they are helping the Hindus by advising them to turn a blind eye towards the truth but in reality they are hurting the Hindus by making them live in a make-believe world.

They tell the Hindus that they are leading them towards Moksh but I can tell you that they themselves will not

attain Moksh. In their next birth they will not even retain their elevated position as a preacher or guru because they have misled the masses and taught them untruth claiming it to be truth.

Sanaatan Dharm Hinduism teaches us to follow the path of truth and that is why it does not hide the ugly by covering it with a mask. Those whose sight can penetrate not beyond the surface they look at the personification of Kaali as ugly but those whose eyes can look beyond and whose senses can feel deeper they see in her face the reflection of Mother of the Universe and the Savior of the mankind! This is an issue I shall discuss in greater detail in another work. This is not the right place.

HOW THE  
CHRISTIANBRITISH  
METHODICALLY  
DESTROYED THE HINDU  
BHAARATVARSH

## What was Hindu BhaaratVarsh like?

Sir Thomas Munro (eminent Governor of Madras Presidency in Southern BhaaratVarsh): If a good system of agriculture, *unrivalled manufacturing skill*, a capacity to produce whatever can contribute to either convenience or luxury, *schools established in every village* for teaching, reading, writing, and arithmetic, the *general practice of hospitality and charity* amongst each other, and above all, a *treatment of the female sex* full of confidence, respect, and delicacy, are among the signs which denote a civilized people – then the Hindus are not inferior to the nations of Europe, and *if civilization is to become an article of trade between England and BhaaratVarsh*, I am convinced that *England will gain by the import cargo*.

*INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 57, read with endnotes 43, 44 seemingly referring to Mill's History, vol. i. p 371

## ChristianBritish systematically destroyed the then existing Hindu education system ~ read their own reports ~ Bengal bore the brunt

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 231, n 44

Ludlow (British India, I. 62) writes: In every Hindu village which has *retained its old form* I am assured that the children generally are able to read, write, and cipher; *but where we have swept away the village system, as in Bengal, there the village school has also disappeared*.

Elphinstone, *Hist. of India*, p 205, In Bengal there existed no less than 80,000 native schools.

*Missionary Intelligencer*, IX, 183-193, According to Government Reports of 1835, there was a village school for every 400 persons.

Sir Thomas Munro: a *higher rate than existed till very lately* in most countries of Europe.

What does this all mean? That we have had our own Hindu education system prevalent all over the country, and the rate of education was better than that in Europe of that time

- Notice the year 1835 mentioned in the *Missionary Intelligencer*. This much had survived through barbaric (an adjective given by Christian historians) Muslim destructions and also so-called civilized (?) Christian

*destructions. Visualize how glorious would have been the situation prior to destructions.*

**Today we speak of illiteracy amongst the masses ~ where did it come from just within one century (1835-1947)?**

- *Whose gift it is? Who else but the ChristianBritish! They made the major part of the nation illiterate and you credit them for having given us education? Are you out of your mind?*
- *Or, are you simply ignorant? And, why are you ignorant of the facts? Isn't it because these hard facts have been withheld from you with a purpose?*
- *And you had no clue that you had been kept in dark deliberately? Wouldn't you agree that this fits the dictionary definition of a conspiracy where something significantly harmful was done to the whole society and the facts were hidden from them?*

**Minds of the ChristianEducated people have been enslaved to such an extent that they must stand up in defence of their bygone masters but not for their lost heritage!**

I have heard someone say this all is common knowledge. That person thinks that he and those like him know, and that represents common knowledge, not a hidden fact.

He does not care to total the number of such people, who may turn out to be in thousands or even Lakhs, and then if he divides their impressive number by one billion Hindus, what percentage would he arrive at?

On one hand he speaks of current illiteracy (think what would have been the situation when ChristianBritish left in 1947) and on the other hand he refuses to accept this as a conspiracy against the nation and the society as a whole.

Sir Thomas Munro: a good system of agriculture, unrivalled manufacturing skill, a capacity to produce whatever can contribute

to either convenience or luxury, schools established in every village for teaching, *reading, writing, and arithmetic*

*INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 57

So, the illustrious Governor of the then Madras Presidency vouched for the fact that we did have schools established in every village and they taught not only how to read and write but also arithmetic. The ChristianBritish destroyed that infrastructure with an ulterior motive to be able to keep this Hindu nation enslaved forever but today, these Hindu students beat those ChristianBritish hollow in arithmetic on international platforms. The conspiracy could not wipe out the talent from their Hindu genes. Do not confuse them with Indian genes. I am speaking of Hindu genes.

**ChristianBritish systematically destroyed manufacturing industry of this nation and made it a cripple ~ read their own reports**

They destroyed Bhaaratiya manufacturing industry of which Sir Thomas Munro has spoken so highly: *unrivalled manufacturing skill, a capacity to produce whatever can contribute to either convenience or luxury.*

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823:

I am sorry to state that this is *ascribable* to the gradual but general impoverishment of the country. The means of *the manufacturing classes* have been greatly diminished by the introduction of our own English manufacturers.

*Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

They dumped their own products at fabulous prices, which Anquetil-Duperron described as:

*it was not enough that they should invade your commerce, make up the price of foodstuffs and goods triple, alter their quality; your factories almost wiped out, the workers taking refuge in the mountains.* [details in ISBN 81-89746-07-3]

**Many of you may not have any faith in numbers given by HinduWorld but may have tremendous faith in numbers given**

by ChristianWorld which you fondly call WesternWorld ~ therefore, let us give you comparative details of the level of industrialization as published by one of the European journals

<b>Manufacturing Output</b>		
<b>Year</b>	<b>BhaaratVarsh</b>	<b>European/Western World</b>
<b>1750</b>	<b>24.5%</b>	<b>18.2%</b>
<b>1800</b>	<b>19.7%</b>	<b>23.3%</b>
<b>1830</b>	<b>17.6%</b>	<b>31.1%</b>
<b>1860</b>	<b>8.6%</b>	<b>53.7%</b>
<b>1880</b>	<b>2.8%</b>	<b>68.8%</b>
<b>1900</b>	<b>1.7%</b>	<b>77.4%</b>
<b>1913</b>	<b>1.4%</b>	<b>81.6%</b>

Journal of European economic history (fall 1982, 269-334), International industrialization levels from 1750 to 1980 by Paul Bairoch, quoted by Samuel Huntington reproduced by G P Srinivasan in *Cloning the Village Republic*

In 1750 the industrial production/manufacturing output of BhaaratVarsh was greater than the entire Europe, USA, and Canada.

- *In 1757 was the battle of Plassey which the ChristianBritish won by cheating, as usual! Then started the process of bloodsucking till the last drop of blood. Within 50 years, by 1913, they saw to it that our nation had sunk to the level of 1.4% of the world percentage from a high of 24.5%.*

- *During my childhood days I had read a story. I*

would think it was written by Shakespeare. The vague memory that I have of it tells me, there was a Jew who wanted a pound of flesh from a person who could not pay his dues. ChristianBritish went one step ahead. They took the flesh and the blood both without having loaned anything to us that we could not return, as in the Jewish story.

- This is where the pedigree becomes very important. Judaism (Jewish religion) happens to be the seed. Christianity is the carnivorous plant originating from that seed<sup>1</sup>. Therefore, ChristianBritish had to surpass the Jewish model in their performance standards.

**ChristianBritish systematically siphoned out the wealth of this Hindu nation leaving it in a poverty stricken state ~ Their methodology was akin to that of parasites**

Those unworthy of fabulous remuneration were employed at magnificent salaries and matched perquisites. They were not permitted to invest their surplus funds in this land which gave it to them. They were required to send it home.

You have read earlier<sup>2</sup> how they sucked out the wealth from Bengal ~ one state of BhaaratVarsh wealthier than the entire nation of Britain ~ within less than a century leaving Bengal in a poverty stricken state.

After bringing the state to such a condition, they did not care to reduce the land revenue that they mercilessly extracted from the people of Bengal ~ *they sucked the last drop of blood causing famines everywhere* ~ generating further business opportunity for themselves to convert Hindus into Christians. *These are plain talks, may not be very pleasant to hear.*

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823:

---

<sup>1</sup> refer to *Save Humanity* ISBN 978-81-89990-00-8 [81-89990-00-4] or *The Downfall From Hinduism To Judaism, Christianity, Islam, and Communism* ISBN 978-81-89990-11-4 [81-89990-11-X]

<sup>2</sup> refer *Do your History textbooks tell you these Facts?* ISBN 81-89746-07-3

"The *transfer of the capital of the country* from the native government and their officers, who liberally expended it in BhaaratVarsh, to Europeans, *restricted by law from employing it even temporarily in BhaaratVarsh*; and *daily draining from the land*, has tended this effect which has *not* been alleviated (\*made easier) by a *less rigid* enforcement of the revenue to the state.

Cloning the Village Republic, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4

**Their innate character never changes disregard what external form they adopt<sup>3</sup>**

I was taking my dinner. On television Aastha channel was on. Swami RaamDeo was speaking. Not many television gurus display such extraordinary love for the nation when they speak. He was speaking of British having looted BhaaratVarsh. He gave an example. The numbers I mention here is what I heard. I should have written them down. It has been several weeks ago sometime in August 2005 perhaps. What I recall is something like this. When Clive arrived in BhaaratVarsh he earned a salary of Rupees five hundred from erstwhile East India Company. A time came when he was earning forty Lakhs [four million]. It was *eight thousand times* of what his worth was initially estimated by East India Company. Such was the extent of loot. Think if one man [who would have served well as a sea pirate] earning four millions a month. What would be the value of that four million in today's terms? After a passage of two and half centuries perhaps it could be trillions. Now if one man looted the people of BhaaratVarsh to such extent think what would be the quantum of the loot by all white skin ChristianBritish? Let your imagination run wild. And then think if that was the amount looted collectively by perhaps several thousands of white skin ChristianBritish what would have been the quantum of loot by the East India Company. Then think if that was the

---

<sup>3</sup> added to the 2nd edition

quantum of loot by one company what would have been the magnitude of loot by the Crown of Britain that is the ChristianBritish government. They sucked every little drop of blood from our body. And these white skin ChristianBritish have now spread over rest of the ChristianWorld namely America, Canada, Australia, New Zealand and where not. And these parasites you admire today! Have you gone mad? Cannot you recognize a blood sucker? They never change. They are same today.

Clive, Robert ~ He was implicated in the East India company's *corruption scandals* and committed suicide.

Oxford Dictionary, ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 344

Today they come in the garb of multinational companies. They draw every drop of water underneath our earth to make Coca Cola and Pepsi. As Swami RaamDeo says every day on television that if you pour Cola in toilet it will flush clean such is the acid content of Colas<sup>4</sup>. That acid goes inside your stomach and gradually make it porous. And then multinational pharmaceutical companies will come forward to loot you. They will offer medicines hundred times their cost in the name of help to make you well. Thus Cola companies will make holes<sup>5</sup> in your stomach

---

<sup>4</sup> While listening to him I wondered why no one had raised alarm in Canada where I lived for a few years. But that doubt was soon answered as Sw. RaamDeo mentioned pH level of Cola marketed in BhaaratVarsh as compared to Cola marketed in Western countries. That explained how they were systematically killing our people. Next time I visited my grocer suddenly my eyes fell on a Coca Cola bottle. At the spur of a moment I decided to buy it. Coming home I poured it into the toilet bowl, left it for twenty minutes and then cleaned the surface with a toilet brush. It was the same procedure which I ritually followed with Harpic earlier. I noticed that my experiment had not gone waste. The toilet bowl was as clean and white as Harpic would do it for me. I compared the quantity I used for Coca Cola with the quantity of Harpic I would normally use. Then I converted those quantities into Rupee value. I found Coca Cola gave better value for money than Harpic did. In other words, it would be cheaper to use Coca Cola than Harpic for regular toilet cleaning. So, I took a conscious decision to switch to Coca Cola for toilet cleaning as I saw no point spending more on Harpic for the toilet job. I bought the largest size bottle and kept it in my toilet and began using it. But soon I faced with a problem. Guests using my toilet and noticing a big bottle of genuine Coca Cola was a bit embarrassing. So, after sometime I realized that the benefit derived from cost saving was relatively marginal if compared to the nonmonetary embarrassment factor. That made me stop using Coca Cola switching back to Harpic. I never tried Pepsi and I think Sw. RaamDeo mentioned of Coca Cola that evening. 20-01-2008

and Drug companies will drug you. What will happen to your body which MotherNature has given you? And what will happen to that land from which they draw water in massive quantities every day to make Cola. Soon those lands will become barren and famine will strike the villagers. And then will flow the charity from the ChristianWorld. With that will come the Christian missionaries who will negotiate your souls. They will ask you to pledge your soul to one who wants to destroy your family threadbare<sup>6</sup> in return of few loafs of bread. Such are these people who claim to be the champions of service to the humanity.

**Child labor ~ gift of the ChristianBritish ~ though you won't believe it until you read their own reports**

- *ChristianBritish did not leave the middle and lower*

---

<sup>6</sup> Many-many months later, I noticed that "now" Coca Cola advertisement campaign claims that Coca Cola "is" same all over the world. They did not put up such claim in those days when Sw. RaamDeo consistently declared in public that acid contents in Coca Cola were dangerously high for human consumption. They did not put up such claim despite the fact that their sales had touched rock bottom with eroding public confidence. They must have been guilty of a social crime against our people.

Initially they tried to resolve the issue in different way. Suddenly a Communist woman named Brinda Karat surfaced and became a hot news item overnight. Communists are always on the Sale and so are media. Funds flowed with front men masking the true source and media was agog with the stories to discredit Sw RaamDeo. But they did not realize the fighter within him. He soon challenged them publicly and appeared in a television debate that was telecast nationwide. While the conspirators had hoped that he would be finished, Sw RaamDeo proved to be rather hard nut to crack. Instead, he cracked the opponents' organized attack. He singly took them all head-on and their doctored conspiracies fell through. There is a lesson that Hindus should take from this. Fight back. These rogues are not worthy of your compassion. If you do not defeat their fabrications they will destroy you. No more time to remain on the defensive. If you stay defensive you will be cornered to the wall. If you bow down, they will put their foot on your head and bury you through the ground. The Kshatriya spirit in you has been lost, you got to revive that.

Now a days Coca Cola has launched another face-lifting campaign. When the music fell into my ears it sounded Raam and was very appealing, riding on the waves of Hindu classical music. This made me curious to watch through the whole sponsored ad. It seems, now they want to make Hindus feel that they are so much part of them, they are not really "phoren". But then I must caution you that what they show is not what they are. They can never be your own and so long you remain unaware they will coolly cut your stomach if not your throat. 20-01-2008

<sup>6</sup> refer to *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask*

*classes of Hindu society in a condition that they could allow their children to go to school.*

- *They were brought to such a state where they had no option left but to employ their children for earning bread for themselves.*
- *This all is the gift of the ChristianBritish and today their descendants, who now make up good part of the ChristianWorld of the Americas, sit on judgment<sup>7</sup> of present day Hindu society and its child labor problem.*
- *So low this ChristianWorld has stooped in its morality and ethical values. And these are the people who claim to benchmark human rights today!*

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: "The greater part of middle and lower classes of the people are **now unable to defray the expenses incident upon the education of their offspring, while their necessities require assistance of their children as soon as their tender limbs are capable of the smallest labor.**"

*Cloning the Village Republic, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4*

No wonder Anquetil-Duperron<sup>8</sup> wrote:

*a dying son asking his father what harm he did those foreigners who have taken the bread out of his mouth - nothing touches or softens their hearts.*

**Corruption ~ gift of the ChristianBritish ~ though you may find it difficult to believe it**

Max Muller: It is extremely strange that whenever, either in Greek, or in Chinese, or in Persian, or in Arab writings, we meet any attempts

---

<sup>7</sup> some kid came from Canada with some high profile government delegation and expressed his concern about the child labor problem in BhaaratVarsh ~ soon the "chamchaas" ChristianizedMedia of BhaaratVarsh was pouring praise on the young lad ~ some idiots made public announcements that legislation should deal with child labor problem ~ hoardings started appearing ~ but these cartoons did not think of giving them the bread that they truly needed ~ in fact these advocates of child labor issues would be the one who would be filling their stomach at the cost of those kids who are laboring <sup>20-01-2008</sup>

<sup>8</sup> refer to *Do your History textbooks tell you these Facts?*

at describing the distinguishing features in the *national character of the Bhaaratiyas* (\*Hindus), regard for truth and justice should always be mentioned first.

*INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 50

Max Muller: So I could go on *quoting from book after book, and again and again* we should see how it was the *love of truth* that struck all the people who came in contact with BhaaratVarsh, as the prominent feature in the *national character* of its inhabitants. *No one ever accused them of falsehood. There must surely be some ground for this, for it is not a remark that is frequently made by travelers in foreign countries, even in our time, that their inhabitants invariably speak the truth.* Read the accounts of English travelers in France, and you will find very little said about French honesty and veracity, while French accounts of England are seldom without a fling at Perfidious Albion!

*INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 50

- *Now my friends use your common sense. So described Hindu people ~ could they be corrupt? If you are honest to yourself your answer will be straight and simple: No!*

**What happened then? How come you see so much corruption all around today?**

- *Good or bad qualities are like fluids. They flow downwards. Water flows from higher altitude to a lower altitude. So do human qualities.*

What did Hindus see in their new masters who bore a white skin and practiced Christianity? They saw that the least worthy were drawing fabulous salaries and perquisites. They saw them bathing themselves in liquor. They saw them treating fellow Hindu beings as animals [worse than their pet dogs and cats].

Those Hindus that went to Christian schools (for Hindu schools were destroyed by their white skin masters) they learned to ape their Christian masters. These ChristianizedHindus perceived themselves somewhere in between the white skin and the brown skin. They became brown Sahibs.

- *They saw their white master (morally) corrupt to the hilt the manner they had been drawing blood from the natives but at the same time these white masters were wearing the mask of being gentlemen, civilized and*

*cultured. Thus, they learned a new definition of honesty (moral corruption the ChristianBritish way).*

Our brown Sahibs practiced the corruption of their white masters on much smaller scale. Those down the line like peons etc taking the clue from their brown Sahibs practiced the same at even much more smaller scale, such that you can call it petty.

- *And their white masters saw it all but turned their face other way. Reason was simple. They knew that they had been looting the nation on a massive scale. And therefore, they had no right to stop their brown subordinates who were following their footprints on a much smaller scale.*

It is a human tendency. We all like to keep company that is our type. A drunkard would prefer the company of another drunkard. A gambler would prefer the company of another gambler. A cheat will prefer the company of another cheat. Similarly white ChristianBritish preferred the company of brown Christianized Hindus who operated on the same lines as did the whites.

- *Only difference was that they were on much smaller scale. Lower they went pettier became their form of corruption. Now, the beauty of ChristianWorld is that if you are corrupt on a massive scale you are not treated as corrupt but as a respected one in the community.*

The reason is simple. Money rules the ChristianWorld. Those who have practiced corruption on massive scale have already become rich and famous. They also have used small part of that money for putting things on paper in a manner that it would appear as if everything had been done within the framework of law.

- *For instance, someone can pay hundred thousand to an employee worth only thousand. So long there is an appointment letter/contract it is within the framework of law. Similarly, a product that will sell in contemporary*

*international market for thousand pounds the ChristianBritish government or the businessman can bill the East India Company for a million pounds. So long there is a written agreement between the two parties it is all within the framework of law.*

In the final analysis, who paid for all this? The citizens of BhaaratVarsh paid for it. How they paid it? Through the taxes. ChristianBritish government strangulated Bhaaratiyas and extracted it in form of agricultural revenue.

- *Now returning to the petty corruption that Bhaaratiyas learned to live with in small measures of unearned gratis. Two hundred years of habit cannot go away so soon. It plagues our society till today. It is only fifty years that those ChristianBritish (morally) corrupt masters have left us but their legacy continues.*

#### **How ChristianBritish destroyed Hindu schooling system**

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: *"Of nearly million souls in the district (Bellary) not 700 are at school, a proportion that exhibits but too strongly the result above stated. In many villages where formerly there were large schools, now only a few children of the most opulent are taught, others being unable from poverty to attend."*

*Cloning the Village Republic, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4*

- *This is the state to which the ChristianBritish brought Hindu education system. And what else did they do? They stopped all grants to the schools. Prior to these greedy ChristianBritish take over, Hindu rulers gave handsome grants to those schools.*

- *With care our Hindu rulers had cultivated and maintained through thousands of years this ancient Hindu education system. But the ChristianBritish greed and hunger for wealth was so acute that they sucked till the*

*last drop of blood. That makes them worthy of the title Parasite!*

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: *"Of the 553 institutions of education in this district, I am ashamed to say, not one now derives any support from the state ... There are no doubts that in former times, especially under the Hindu governments very large grants, both money and in land, were issued for support of learning."*

*Cloning the Village Republic, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4*

- *Among ChristianBritish there were only countable few, truly the exceptions, who were honest to themselves. A D Campbell seems to be one of them.*

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: *"Whilst science, deserted by the powerful aid she formerly received from Government, has often been reduced to beg her scanty and uncertain meal from the chancy benevolence of charitable individuals; and it would be difficult to point out in the history of BhaaratVarsh when she stood more in need."*

*Cloning the Village Republic, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4*

- *These were not isolated cases but representative of ChristianBritish conduct throughout this land of Hindu nation. Let us hear him:*

A D Campbell, the Collector of Bellary, in his report dated 17 August 1823: *"Such is the state of this (one) district of the various schools in which reading, writing and arithmetic are taught in vernacular dialects of the country, as has always been usual in BhaaratVarsh."*

*Cloning the Village Republic, G P Srinivasan, pp 3-4*

**Carnivorous Christianity at the root, NOT the British nationality, or the European continentality**

- *Why do I keep writing ChristianBritish, not only*

*British? It is because I maintain that, the British character and the British conduct that we observe, is not on account of their nationality. It is on account of their upbringing as the Christians. It is not the British violence but the Christian violence that has gone into their genes.*

- *There is nothing better that a carnivorous religion like Christianity could have given to the British. Had these British been raised under Hinduism they would have been a different race altogether. But their Aasuric character that we observe is the gift of Christianity to them.*

Spain's prosperity started with the invasion of Mexico, and Britain's with the occupation of BhaaratVarsh. ... *The West won the world not by superiority of its ideas or values or religion ... but rather by its superiority in applying organized violence. Westerners often forget this fact; non-Westerners never do.*

Samuel P Huntington, *The Clash of Civilizations and the Remaking of the World Order*, 1997, pp 48-51, quoted by G P Srinivasan in *Cloning the Village Republic* p 6

- *When most ChristianBritish were busy in the civilized loot only a few voices of conscience like these put their observations in print. Of those in print, most never reached us and we never knew of their existence.*

- *Even if they existed in some corners of ChristianBritain who cared for them. Not even our own Hindu born people because ChristianEnglish education had already Christianized their souls.*

Isn't it why our first Prime Minister Jawaharlal Nehru used to say that he was a *Christian by education, Muslim by inclination and Hindu by accident*? Isn't it why his father Motilal Nehru, the super rich barrister, wrote in the guest register of a London hotel that *his religion was Hindu, adding an unwarranted comment that he was born a Hindu because of his sins of his earlier births*?<sup>9</sup>

Isn't it what Lord T B Macaulay wanted when he

systematically destroyed ancient Hindu education system, and replaced it by inferior ChristianEnglish education system with an objective which he defined was to produce *Bhaaratiya in blood and color, but English in taste, in opinions, in morals and in intellect?*<sup>10</sup>

**Greatest contribution of the ChristianBritish to the humanity**

This is something for which the ChristianBritish should be remembered for. They were magicians.

- They managed in *190 years* something that IslamicTurks could not manage in several centuries. And that is, they turned the *richest nation on the earth* amongst *one of the poorest*.

- Within that short a time frame as 190 years, they turned one of the *most literate* nations in the world into one of the *least literate* ones.

- Read other works<sup>11</sup> and experience for yourself what an extraordinary society it has been *that had survived 5,000 years* but in a matter of 190 years (1757-1947) the *ChristianBritish dragged it back* to many thousand years.

Sir Thomas Munro had written *if civilization was to become an article for trade between England and BhaaratVarsh, he was convinced that England would gain by the import cargo.*

*Where did it vanish? Can anyone on this earth match their ability to destroy civilizations? It is the gift of Christianity to the British and of the British to the Hindus.*

---

<sup>9</sup> Refer *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask* ISBN 978-81-89990-08-4 [81-89990-08-X]

<sup>10</sup> Refer *Arise Arjun - Awaken my Hindu Nation* ISBN 81-89746-01-4

<sup>11</sup> Read *Do your History textbooks tell you these Facts?* ISBN 81-89746-07-3

HATRED IS AN INTEGRAL  
PART OF CHRISTIANITY

They have been practicing it all along ~ even Swami Vivekananda spoke about Christ's disciples and their hatred filled conducts ~ he gave examples of what was a common phenomenon in those days ~ Christian children were taught to hate Hindus ~ It is true even today

**Listen to Swami Vivekananda if you do not want to listen to me**

Swami Vivekananda: *What have the Hindus done to these disciples of Christ that every Christian child is taught to call the Hindu 'vile', and 'wretches', and the most horrible devils on earth?*

*In defence of Hinduism, Swami Vivekananda, p 27*

*Vile* extremely unpleasant; morally bad; wicked [p 2062]  
*Vivekananda Swami* (1863-1902) Bhaaratiya spiritual leader and reformer; born Narendranath Dutta. He spread teachings of the Bhaaratiya mystic Ramakrishna and introduced Vedaantic philosophy to the US and Europe [p 2068]

Oxford Dictionary, ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001]

- *It had been an ongoing process. Do you think our Hindu children who attended these Christian schools run*

by "these disciples of Christ" would have remained unaffected? No, certainly not. And, that is what you see today.

- *At the turn of a century, what do you find? Those who are acting in the interest of Christianity and acting against Hinduism are none others but your own children. They do not have to act openly in favor of Christianity and against Hinduism. It all can reflect through their conducts only if you have the eyes to see and the intuition to perceive.*

If you see nothing wrong with their actions and thought process, probably you do not see what they write, and more importantly how they write, the manner they express themselves, using their journalistic tools. *Using those tools they assume the position of vocal opinion makers to the nation.*

- *Perhaps it does not occur to you that coming generations will follow that thought process, that attitude, those conducts, only in much more effective manner. It is a process that has been set-in long before, and it has been a very dangerous process.*

Swami Vivekananda: *Part of the Sunday School education for children here consists in teaching them to hate everybody who is not a Christian and the Hindus especially, so that from their very childhood they may subscribe their pennies to the missions. If not for truth's sake, for the sake of morality of their own children, the Christian missionaries ought not to allow such things going on.*

*In defence of Hinduism, Swami Vivekananda, p*

- *I would not want to live in a make believe world hoping that they could ever change. They can never change. How can they when their conducts are consistent with teachings of their messiah Jesus Christ?*
- *They know what Jesus Christ taught them because*

*they have read the Bible, you have not! Yes, you do not know what Bible contains because you do not read beyond those few passages that are shown to you. And most Hindus even have not read that much.*

- *Someone coming from the Americas<sup>1</sup>, born not with brown skin, having discovered the beauty of Hinduism, described Bible so well that all I need is to reproduce her comments.*

Prompted by Maanoj Rakhit's book, "Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask", I got a copy of the Bible from the library and started reading it. Even though I was raised as a Christian I never read the Bible. Maybe I glanced at it once and was turned off when I was still a child or teenager. Now after spending most of my life studying Vedanta, *when I started reading the Bible I was really sickened ... I read the entire passages surrounding the quotes he gives, and believe me, it gets much worse.* Even within the first few pages of the Bible God starts cursing his creation...

Brni. Lasaji, Email 4 September 2004

- *We had learned that children have softness in their hearts. Those tender plants should be protected and nourished with love and kindness. But then, what would happen to them if venom is poured into their ears repeatedly poisoning their minds and thoughts? Let us see:*

Swami Vivekananda<sup>2</sup>: *Is it any wonder that such children grow up to be ruthless and cruel men and women? The greater a preacher can paint the tortures of eternal hell ~ the fire that is burning there, the brimstone ~ the higher is his position among the orthodox.*

*In defence of Hinduism, Swami Vivekananda, p 27*

---

<sup>1</sup> refer to *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask* ISBN 978-81-89990-08-4 [81-89990-08-X]

- *Their hatred reflects through their way of presenting Hinduism. They simply cannot tolerate existence of another religion around. Let us see:*

Swami Vivekananda: Look again at the *books published in Madras against the Hindu religion*. If a Hindu writes one such line against the Christian religion, the missionaries will cry fire and revenge.

*In defence of Hinduism, Swami Vivekananda, p*

Christian missionaries keep pouring venom against Hinduism all the while. They have the money and media power which they use against Hinduism. This money with which they buy the media power came to them from civilized loots from this Hindu land. And, they use it against us. They have been doing it all along.

Swami Vivekananda: *The less the missionaries talk of morality, infanticide, and the evils of Hindu marriage system, the better for them. There may be actual pictures of some countries before which all the imaginary missionary pictures of Hindu society will fade away into light.*

*In defence of Hinduism, Swami Vivekananda, p 28*

Let us look at some *very recent* cases of such *actual pictures*.

Mom stabs kids 200 times too many: *USA 2005* Rolling Meadows: An *Illinois* woman found holding a knife near the mutilated bodies of her two children. The *children, aged three and nine*, had been stabbed more than 200 times. [Tonya Vasilev, 34] Vasilev's husband came home about

---

<sup>2</sup> it is most unfortunate that present-day top-level followers of the same Swami Vivekananda have been consistently promoting the big lie that all religions are Equal turning a blind eye towards Sw Vivekananda's burning messages ~ here I am referring to the top-level followers because plenty of low-level followers are yet unaffected by this disease ~ those top-level followers have been corrupted by their constant association with certain white elements (with Christian background) who have effectively penetrated and occupied significant positions in missions overseas that Sw Vivekananda so laboriously founded. I always remind you through my works of that age-old saying of your ancestors whom you have learned to defy as a result of your upbringing through ChristianEnglish Education system ~ that age-old dictum is "Beware of the company you keep" 21-1-2008

9:20 PM Wednesday [0750 IST Thursday] to discover his nine year old son lying in a pool of blood in the kitchen. He went upstairs and found his wife covered with blood and holding a knife near the mutilated body of their three year old daughter. Vasilev admitted to police that she had killed her children.

*The Free Press Journal*, 1 May 2005, p 5

*Christian missionaries' greed for money is insatiable. They must raise money by misleading the masses, be it the Christian people of America. They do it today, they did it even a century ago. Hindu preachers may want to embrace them with open arms but they cannot stop their pouring venom against Hinduism. Let us see:*

Swami Vivekananda: I protest against certain of their methods of *raising money in America*. What is meant by those pictures in the schoolbooks for children where the *Hindu mother* is painted as *throwing her children to the crocodiles in the Ganga*? The *mother is black*, but the *baby is painted white*, to arouse more sympathy, and get more money. What is meant by those pictures which paint a man burning his wife at a stake with his own hands, so that she may become a ghost and torment the husband's enemy? ... I have heard one of these gentlemen preach in Memphis that *in every village of BhaaratVarsh there is a pond full of the bones of little babies*.

*In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, p 26

*Swami Vivekananda was in anguish but his present day successors seem to be quite oblivious of this. I have watched them glorify Christianity and keep their devotees oblivious of the reality. They hang huge portraits of Swami Vivekananda but his soul has been exiled from that institution.*

They want to open branches of their institution all over the ChristianWorld. And for that they need money. This need has made them compromise with the situation ignoring the core values of their founder.

I recently visited their Chennai Math web site. On the top right hand corner they displayed the religious signs of several religions where Hindu religion's sign *Om* was to find place in the *end of the sequence*. Those signs which *preceded Om* belonged to those carnivorous religions, which have been consistently working at *obliterating Hinduism* from the face of the earth. These religions have been very successful in their designs so they have been placed first in the sequence.

Thus, we see their projected love for Hinduism *intertwined* with hypocrisy learned from their *prolonged association* with Christianity. Their super chief has recently died. The new chief may bring some change in organizational outlook towards these carnivorous religions, or may not. At least, they can start being a bit more honest to themselves by not glorifying those carnivorous religions and putting them at par with Hinduism.

Let us change the subject for a moment. Christianity has earned the reputation of being a religion oriented towards service to humanity. *Our Hindu organizations, be they spiritual, social, or political organization, all seem to have joined the bandwagon and they all have become service oriented.* The irony is that they slog it out and the Christian organizations take the credit! So, our Hindu organizations console themselves: *we are not after recognition.*

- *This is all very nice but do they realize that this self-effacing attitude is passively encouraging Adharm to grow? Those who take the credit without doing the service use that unearned reputation as shield for their Adharmic activities. The self-effacing passivity of ours lets Aasuric forces breed and grow unchallenged.*

- *When will you realize that protection of Dharm comes first? Once this is achieved, everything else would fall in its place automatically. Reinforced Dharm itself will ensure that service is rendered in its true spirit and imposters are not allowed in that noble arena.*

NOW, WATCH JESUS IN  
FULL ACTION

## **What is written in Holy Bible is not confined to the pages of that book**

What is written in Holy Bible is not confined to the pages of that book. They have been reflected through the real life conducts of popes, saints, cardinals, archbishops, bishops through the ages.

Now they are assuming yet another dimension. *First look at the sayings of Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup> and then read how he is coming back into action through media exposure and how he is now influencing the minds of the masses in the ChristianWorld.* Do not expect our ChristianizedHinduWorld to remain unaffected for long.

The message of Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup> is very well depicted through the following type of *Evangelical literature that have reached 60 million (6 Crores) homes and may have been read by many more.*

*Evangel* gospel ~ *Evangelical* of, or according to, gospel teaching ~  
*Evangelical* of Protestant school which maintains salvation by faith

Collins English Gem Dictionary p 176

- Being evangelical such literature is believed to be in accordance with gospel and taken to heart by Christian faithful.
- They create images, they raise fantasies, and they lead mind and emotions to a planned direction. Those minds will later produce the real action in physical form.

## **Evangelical thrillers have swayed over one-fourth ChristianAmerican population today**

*Evangelical* thrillers are now the *bestselling novels* for adults in the United States, and they have sold more than 60 million copies worldwide. The latest is *Glorious Appearing*, which has *Jesus returning to Earth to wipe all non-Christians from the planet.*

---

<sup>1</sup> refer to *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask* ISBN 978-81-89990-08-4 [81-89990-08-X]

"Jesus merely raised one hand a few inches and a yawning chasm opened in the earth, stretching far and wide enough to swallow all of them. They tumbled in, howling and screeching, but their wailing was soon quashed and all was silent when the earth closed itself again."

In *Glorious Appearing*, Jesus merely speaks and the bodies of the enemy are ripped open. Christians have to drive carefully to avoid "hitting splayed and filleted bodies of men and women and horses." "The riders not thrown," the novel continues, "leaped from their horses and tried to control them with reins, but even as they struggled, their own flesh dissolved, their eyes melted and their tongues disintegrated ... Seconds later the same plague afflicted horses, their flesh and eyes and tongues melting away, leaving grotesque skeletons standing, before they, too, rattled to the pavement."

*If I'm not part of the solution*, Brni. Lasa, *Hindu Voice*, Aug 2004, pp 18-19

- The message is if you do not believe in Jesus then he will reappear and simply by speaking he will ensure that your body is ripped open, your flesh dissolves, your eyes melt and your tongues disintegrate.

Quite a graphic description of Jesus's love beyond imagination! And it would not end with non-Christian humans. Horses that served non-Christian humans too will meet the same fate as the humans for not believing in the Christ!

The logic is very simple. As Pope John Paul II has already claimed at the beginning of the 3rd millennium that Jesus is the only person who has the sole distributorship for a product called *Salvation*. Pope has made it very clear that God has appointed Jesus as the only middleman between God and man. Besides this, *Christianity has all along proclaimed that any one who is not a Christian rots in hell forever, no bail, no release granted till eternity. Now there*

*is a problem. Hell is getting full with hardly much space left. ChristianGod had not anticipated so many non-Christians would be borne on this planet. So, he sends his Only Son Jesus once again to the Earth to scare non-Christians so much that they give up their birth religion and become Christians. This is the only option left to the ChristianGod for adequate space management in Christian Hell.*

*Brni. Lasa<sup>2</sup>: More than one fourth of the population of the United States of America relish literature like this.*

*Bhaaratiyas have a right to know that this trend is also here among Bhaaratiya Christians and it is growing.*

*If I'm not part of the solution, Brni. Lasa, Hindu Voice, Aug 2004, pp 18-19*

- Earlier, Jesus was portrayed as the Avataar of Love. At that time, when Europe was Kicking out Christianity, they did not have the guts to reveal the true face of Jesus. They have worked hard, very hard, with the Jesus image of Love and conquered the Americas during past few centuries.
- Now with a good foothold in USA, with its financial muscle power, with its political and military strength unparalleled, with American administration filled with people like President Bush<sup>3</sup> and others<sup>3</sup>, they no more feel the need to keep real Jesus in the hide. They are gradually testing the ground by revealing his true character a bit by bit.
- As it leads them to the enormous success that they already seem to be having, their revelations will become much bolder with time. They have been working towards it through generations, and now they are ready to launch the real Jesus in full view and with all fanfare.
- You might wonder why we do not hear these things from Christian missionaries. Why do they speak of love

---

<sup>2</sup> & <sup>3</sup> refer to *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask*

and peace all the while? That is all for show. That is all for selling Christianity to gullible masses.

- Once the product is sold they take an about turn. You have to know their innate character. They would reveal it to you only when they see you ready to become one of their true selves. When you reach that level then you will be indoctrinated into the secret teachings of Christianity, the true purpose of this carnivorous religion.
- You need to read what kind of oath you have to take when you want to become one of their true selves. It will be revealed to you only when you reach their level.

### **Jesuit Oath**

*Jesuit a member of Society of Jesus*

Oxford Dictionary p 981

The following is the text of the *Jesuit Extreme Oath of Induction* as recorded in the Journals of the 62nd Congress, 3rd Session, of the *United States Congressional Record* (House Calendar No. 397, Report No. 1523, 15 February, 1913, pp 3215-3216), from which it was subsequently torn out. The Oath is also quoted by Charles Didier in his book *Subterranean Rome* (New York, 1843), translated from the French original. Dr Alberto Rivera, who escaped from the Jesuit Order in 1967, confirms that the induction ceremony and the text of the Jesuit Oath which he took were identical to what we have cited below - Professor Arthur Noble

I \_\_\_\_\_, now in the presence of *Almighty God*, the blessed *Virgin Mary*, the blessed *St John the Baptist*, the Holy Apostles, *St Peter* and *St Paul*, and all the saints, sacred host of Heaven, and to you, my Ghostly Father, the superior general of the *Society of Jesus*, founded by *St Ignatius Loyola*, in the pontification of *Paul the Third*, and *continued to the present*, do by the womb of the *Virgin*, the matrix of *God*, and the rod of *Jesus Christ*, declare and swear that His Holiness, the *Pope*, is *Christ's Vice-Regent* and is the true and only head of the *Catholic or Universal Church* throughout the earth; and that by the virtue of the keys of binding and loosing given to His Holiness by my Saviour, *Jesus Christ*, he hath power to depose heretical Kings, Princes, States, Commonwealths, and Governments, and they may be safely destroyed. Therefore to the utmost of my power I will defend this doctrine and His Holiness's right and custom against all usurpers of the heretical or Protestant authority whatever, especially the *Lutheran Church of Germany*, *Holland*, *Denmark*, *Sweden* and *Norway*, and the now pretended authority and Churches of *England* and *Scotland*, and the branches of same now established in *Ireland* and on the continent of *America* and elsewhere and all adherents in regard that they may be usurped and heretical, opposing the sacred Mother Church of *Rome*. I do now denounce and disown any allegiance as due to any heretical

king, prince or State, named Protestant or Liberal, or obedience to any of their laws, magistrates or officers. I do further declare the doctrine of the Churches of England and Scotland of the Calvinists, Huguenots, and others of the name of Protestants or Masons to be damnable, and they themselves to be damned who will not forsake the same. I do further declare that I will help, assist, and advise all or any of His Holiness's agents, in any place where I should be, in Switzerland, Germany, Holland, Ireland or America, or in any other kingdom or territory I shall come to, and do my utmost to extirpate the heretical Protestant or Masonic doctrines and to destroy all their pretended powers, legal or otherwise. I do further promise and declare that, notwithstanding, I am dispensed with to assume any religion heretical for the propagation of the Mother Church's interest; to *keep secret and private* all her agents' counsels from time to time, as they entrust me, and *not to divulge*, directly or indirectly, by word, writing or circumstances whatever; *but to execute* all that should be proposed, given in charge, or discovered unto me by you, my Ghostly Father, or any of this sacred order. I do further promise and declare that I will have *no opinion or will of my own* or any mental reservation whatever, even as a corpse or cadaver (*perinde ac cadaver*), but will *unhesitatingly obey each and every command* that I may receive from my superiors in the *militia of the Pope and of Jesus Christ*. That I will go to any part of the world whithersoever I may be sent, to the frozen regions north, *jungles of India*, to the centres of civilization of Europe, or to the wild haunts of the barbarous savages of America *without murmuring* or repining, and will be *submissive* in all things, whatsoever is communicated to me. I do further promise and declare that I will, when opportunity presents, make and *wage relentless war, secretly and openly*, against all heretics, Protestants and Masons, as I am directed to do, to extirpate them *from the face of the whole earth*; and that *I will spare neither age, sex nor condition, and that will hang, burn, waste, boil, flay, strangle, and bury alive these infamous heretics; rip up the stomachs and wombs of their women, and crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race. That when the same cannot be done openly I will secretly use the poisonous cup, the strangulation cord, the steel of the poniard, or the leaden bullet, regardless of the honor, rank, dignity or authority of the persons, whatever may be their condition in life, either public or private, as I at any time may be directed so to do by any agents of the Pope or Superior of the Brotherhood of the Holy Father of the Society of Jesus*. In confirmation of which I hereby dedicate my life, soul, and all corporal powers, and with the dagger which I now receive I will subscribe my name written in my blood in testimony thereof; and *should I prove false, or weaken in my determination*, may my brethren and fellow soldiers of the militia of the Pope *cut off my hands and feet and my throat from ear to ear, my belly be opened and sulphur burned therein* with all the punishment that can be inflicted upon me on earth, and *my soul shall be tortured by demons in eternal hell forever*. That I will in voting always vote for a Knight of Columbus in preference to a Protestant, especially a Mason, and

that I will leave my party so to do; that if two Catholics are on the ticket I will satisfy myself which is the better supporter of Mother Church and vote accordingly. That I will not deal with or employ a Protestant if in my power to deal with or employ a Catholic. That I will place Catholic girls in Protestant families that a weekly report may be made of the inner movements of the heretics. That I will provide myself with arms and ammunition that I may be in readiness when the word is passed, or I am commanded to defend the Church either as an individual or with the militia of the Pope. All of which I, \_\_\_\_\_, do swear by the blessed *Trinity* and blessed sacrament which I am now to receive to perform and on part to keep this my oath. In testimony hereof, I take this most holy and blessed sacrament of the Eucharist and witness the same further with my name written with the point of this dagger dipped in my own blood and seal in the face of this holy sacrament.

Source: <http://www.ianpaisley.org/article.asp?ArtKey=jesuit> [2 March 2005]

Reading this Jesuit Oath "*crush their infants' heads against the walls in order to annihilate their execrable race*" are you reminded of *Kans कंस* who dashed new born babies of *Devaki* against the wall? *Do you see what an Aasuric religion means?* Asurs die to be reborn, and Aasuric cultures continue. *With time only the location changes.*

When you read this Jesuit Oath "*I will spare neither age, sex or condition*" aren't you reminded of the God of the Bible whose commands you read earlier in this book as reproduced from the Christian Bible? *Though an average Christian may not have read the Holy Bible in sufficient detail but their leaders have. That is the reason their lives reflect so well the teachings of Holy Bible.*

- These leaders guide the average Christian. They know at what stage a follower is to be told what. They wait for the right time to arrive in follower's life before they would indoctrinate them in those core teachings of Holy Bible.

Until the follower is ready they will be told only wishy-washy things that have common appeal. It is purely a marketing approach. *Tell the prospective buyer only that much which would have the needed appeal.* Once a leader finds that a follower has risen to the level that he or she

can be indoctrinated in to the core teachings of Holy Bible only then such teachings will be revealed to them. However, they will be required to take an oath before that.

- Common men and women will continue to know only what sells. The concepts borrowed from Hinduism come handy when they are presented as the copyright of Christianity [love, peace, humanity].
- At the same time they ensure through use of money and media that Hinduism is depicted in bad light so that no one looks around there for the true owner of those intellectual property rights.

**Why Christian preachers HIDE these facts?**

Christian preachers hide these facts because they have to market the *brand* Jesus Christ. Their *bread* rests on their ability to successfully *maintain* this brand in existing markets where it has now been well established. Their *butter* rests on their ability to successfully *launch* this brand Jesus Christ in newer markets.

A BREED OF HINDU  
PREACHERS WHO  
GLORIFY CHRISTIANITY

# Glorifying Christianity has become quite a fashion today among vast majority of Hindu preachers

## **Paramahansa Yogananda<sup>1</sup>**

Few years ago, after reading Late Paramahansa Yogananda's *Autobiography of a Yogi*, I turned a great admirer of him. I wrote to the then President Daya Mata if I could become part of their hermitage in California.

I saw *Autobiography of a Yogi* as an excellent synthesis on Christianity and Hinduism. The way Paramahansa Yogananda presented the material; it left no doubt in my mind that he knew Christian Bible as the back of his hand.

It also appeared that he understood both religions, Christianity and Hinduism, in depth. His work sounded so sincere and honest that there could be nothing but admiration for the author.

- That compounded my respect for Christianity, the

---

<sup>1</sup> This topic relating to Paramahansa Yogananda had been presented differently in my earlier work *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask* ISBN 978-81-89990-08-4 [81-89990-08-X] in a different context. Here the topic has been discussed with additional details. I could not have given here only the additional part of the information, and asked you to read the rest of it from other work and then put the two and two together, and derive your own meaning. Besides, there the matter was conveyed from a different angle, with a different purpose in mind, described in different words, written some two years ago, and this was written without looking at the earlier writing except that the quotes from other publications are verbatim, which in any case cannot be changed by me. This explanation is for the benefit of those handful few smart ones who do not like repetition but then they are the ones who need to be repeatedly told what has been done, why has been done, where has been done, so that they are able to understand that things are not done without purpose 2nd edition 19-02-2008

great religion it is. It also felt good how close Hinduism is to Christianity in its thought process.

Those were second hand impressions. I did no research worth its name on my own. I took for granted what others said. Images were built in my mind by those who had the ability to present themselves well in writing or in speech.

- A time came when it occurred to me that I have been given a head over my shoulder. The purpose is: I should use it. I respected what I had learned from others but then I felt the compelling need to relearn everything from the very base, which is zero.
- My education system and media exposure has already preprogrammed my mind to such an extent that I would find it well nigh impossible to approach the Truth with a conditioned mind.
- And, here I needed to understand for myself how close Christianity is to Hinduism or how far it is. For once, I did not want my perceptions to be colored by someone else, howsoever well acclaimed, howsoever well respected a person may be.

*Hindu scriptures teach that family attachment is delusive if it prevents the devotee from seeking the Giver of all boons, including one of loving relatives, not to mention life itself. Jesus similarly taught: "He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me." Matthew 10:37 Bible*

*Source: Autobiography of a Yogi, Paramahansa Yogananda, p 85 fn*

Reading above note of Paramahansa Yogananda I had come to believe that the teachings of Hinduism and the teachings of Jesus were the *same in this respect*. Did he lead me to the correct understanding? To know that I looked through the Bible itself.

Before looking at the Bible I had no reason to distrust Paramahansa Yogananda but after reading the *source document Bible*, which he quoted, I was shocked to find

that I had very good reason to distrust Paramahansa Yogananda.

*10:34* Think not I am come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword. *10:35* For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against the mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. *10:36* And a man's foe shall be they of his own household. *10:37* He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me.

Source: *Holy Bible* p 757, *New Testament* Matthew 10:34-37

*The Holy Bible told me that Jesus said: do not think that I have come to bring peace on earth ~ no, I have not come to offer peace ~ I have come with a sword ~ I have come to make the son stand against his father ~ I have come to make the daughter stand against her mother ~ I have come to make the daughter in law stand against the mother in law ~ I have come to make the whole household the enemy of the master of that household ~ ignoring these wishes of mine, those who love their father and mother more than me, they are not worthy of me.*

*And, what had Hinduism told me? It had taught me that any attachment of any kind ~ be it towards my parents, my wife, my children, my relatives, my friends, money that I earned, power that I yielded, position that I enjoyed, fame that I earned, or any other thing for that matter, which I come across in my day to day life in this mortal world ~ can effectively come in my way of attaining my soul's ultimate goal, that is, my soul's final dissolution into the Supreme Soul, which would eventually free my soul from the cycle of birth and death.*

- The logic based on which Hinduism taught me so is quite simple. As long as I remain attached to these worldly things, I would naturally want to remain wrapped up in their thoughts, and I would not try hard enough to advance my soul towards the process of my final dissolution into the Supreme Soul.

- I felt that Christianity taught something totally different and Hinduism taught something different altogether. Why then Yogananda told me that both taught the same thing?
- Was he ignorant? Simply not possible. Before quoting he would have looked up into the Bible.
- He would have found 10:34, 10:35, 10:36 and 10:37 one after the other. Why did he choose to suppress 10:34, 10:35 and 10:36? Why did he quote only 10:37?
- Was it so important for him to get more followers? White Christians became his follower when he showed them the parity between the two.
- Simpleton Hindus became his disciples when they found him so learned and such a great soul.
- Must we acquire big name and fame by resorting to half truth, making it look like whole truth, presenting untruth as truth?
- Will such worldly accomplishment lead us to our final objective Moksh? When the Guru himself resorts to means ignoble what could be expected of his followers?
- Close proximity to Aasuric religions spares none! You will soon learn to adopt their ways. One of those ways is deception. So, beware of your associations.

I received a letter from Swami Devananda Saraswati [29 October 2004].

I particularly appreciate your criticism of Yogananda Paramahansa of California. For the last hundred years our mahatmas (including Mahaatma Gandhi) and god men have misled the people by promoting Jesus as a standard and example of righteousness (\*morally right and justifiable) and sacrifice. *They think it enhances their own spiritual reputation and universality to do so. They are sadly mistaken.* Jesus is not an example for any good man of intelligence and discrimination to follow. Swami Chidananda of Shivananda Aashram at Rishikesh is a prime example of this kind of Christianized Hindu sadhu who has gained a

*world following by undermining the very integrity of Hindu Dharma.*

Swami Devananda Saraswati was not born a Hindu, nor was he born in a brown skin family. He understands Christianity better because he was born in a family of Christian priests in the West.

Today, he lives on bhiksha भिक्षा and therefore, he is not bound by any kind of organizational compulsion.

This total independence allows him to speak the truth freely without any inhibition.

He does not gather a stream of followers, particularly the Western type, and therefore he does not need to patch up their sentiments.

- Sannyas was meant to be like that under ancient Hindu system. A Sannyasi was expected to live on bhiksha and that too had its boundaries. They were not supposed to accumulate food, clothing and such requirements of living.
- The advent of Buddhism institutionalized Sannyas but it was still dependant on bhiksha and grants from the rulers.
- Christianity changed it all. It turned it into a marketing machine. Today I find Hindu Sannyasis also thinking of money, expansion and accumulations.

#### **Voice of dissent**

One gentleman from Haryana wrote to me again and again that I should not write anything against Paramahansa Yogananda because (a) he was a great soul and such people do not speak ill of any body (b) he has done great service to Hinduism by spreading Hinduism in USA and by converting many Christians into Hinduism (c) my criticism of him will only create further divide amongst already divided Hindus. It is quite possible that some of you who read me also think the same way but do not write to me.

For this reason I need to deal with these concerns raised by the gentleman from Haryana.

- True, great souls do not speak ill of any one. Do they resort to deception by suppressing relevant information with purpose to convey opposite meaning to those who pose trust in them?
- How many Christians did he convert? Divide their total number by the total number of Christians world wide. Find the percentage. Is it 0.003%? So, what is so great about it? Has he been able to effectively respond to Christian missionaries who regularly denigrate Hinduism using media? Has he ever bothered to challenge them on their own grounds against the untruth they had been spreading everywhere about Hinduism?
- It is my firm conviction that people, howsoever popular they may be, can do no real service to Hinduism by glorifying Adharm. I know that Christianity decidedly represents Adharm अधर्म.

### **Sri Sri Ravi Shankar**

Some time ago I received a letter [31 December 2004] from a gentleman in Tamil Naadu. Photocopies of two articles by Sri Sri Ravi Shankar were attached to that letter. One of them captioned *We are in denial* by Sri Sri Ravi Shankar [*The New Indian Express* 27 November 2004]. The second one had no date. The gentleman told me on phone that the staff at his office had forgotten to put the date but it had also appeared in *The New Indian Express* and few months earlier.

This undated one carried a photo of Ravi Shankar and below that was the caption: *The Art of Self-Discovery Sri Sri Ravi Shankar*. By the side there was a 15 times bigger photo of Jesus Christ with the following two captions in very large fonts:

# Love all lovely

## Jesus as the embodiment of **love** that's **beyond** name or form.

The following are some of the quotes from his published article:

Sri Sri Ravi Shankar: Very few understand what Jesus meant when he said: "I have put man against man, father against son, daughter against mother". Who you think are your friends are really not your friends because they make your faith in material things strong, and spirit less.

Does this explanation from Sri Sri Ravi Shankar remind you of the explanation earlier offered by Paramahansa Yogananda? There I have already stated what I had to say on this and I need not repeat my comments here again. Let us look at the other explanations offered by Sri Sri Ravi Shankar in defence of Christianity. *Please remember here that Jesus and Christianity go hand in hand so far the common man and woman in the ChristianWorld is concerned.*

Sri Sri Ravi Shankar: "I have come to put one against each other. I have come to put fire, not make peace". If Jesus had to say this, it is because he had seen the depth of slumber in people! When you talk something nice and peaceful, everybody will go to sleep! When there is something sensational, people wake up and hear. Jesus did all he could to help one cross the mind and get into the soul.

- It conveys that Jesus was a high thinker and so was his entire audience. Jesus spoke in simple English that a child would understand but his audience comprised of people who had attained such great heights in their ability to think that they all "invented" hidden meanings

of philosophical import into such blatant statements of Jesus.

- It also makes one wonder if these people ~ the audience of Jesus, the disciples of Jesus ~ were such high thinkers then why would they go to sleep? Why would good thoughts bore them? Is it that they were at such low level of evolution that they could only be interested in wars amongst people, and hatred amongst family members, no other talk would interest them?
- Our Gurujī says that this is how Jesus helped people cross the mind and get into the soul. This would mean that the thought of war and hatred towards family members crossed their minds and went deep down their soul such that they made Jesus dream come true in a matter of two thousand years with war at your door step and broken families everywhere around you?

The Acts of Thomas tells us that Jesus sold his brother Judas called Thomas the Twin to a trader for a handful of silver.

Ishwar Sharan, ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] p 125

Jesus sold his brother for a handful of silver. Must we sell unsuspecting Hindus for a bunch of white skin followers and their dollar contributions?

### **Why Hindu preachers praise Jesus?**

If you are a Hindu preacher you are not supposed to say anything bad about anyone. If you do you are a *mean* person.

You must see the good in everything. If you *cannot* see, still you must *invent* it.

If you can see hidden meanings in things that fail common intelligence, you are a *philosopher*, guide and high thinker. That is the only way you can ensure Hindu mass following. That is only way you can be perceived as a *great soul*.

Gandhi has demonstrated that successfully. This particular *trick* works very well with *simpleton* Hindu masses.

The only way to *exploit* the simplicity of the Hindu is to keep him in a *make-believe* world where he sees the *goodness* in everything and in *everybody*. That is the simplest way to convince him that *God* is everywhere and in *everybody*.

That is one language Hindu has been *trained* to understand with *ease*. Why then shake up his belief system?

What can be gained by that? At least the preacher will gain nothing. If he has a few followers today they too will *disappear* soon. If he has large following, they will gradually disperse and *lose* faith in him.

After all, the admiration of devotees one earns by saying *good* things to them is very fulfilling in every way, spiritually as well as, materially. Why cut that branch of tree *on which* you are sitting?

#### **What Hindu preachers can do WITHOUT HURTING Hinduism?**

They can retain their Hindu following *without* glorifying the unworthy.

It is a huge market place ~ one billion Hindus world over. Any guru can find a *reasonable* share of that huge market. It is *not* so very necessary to grab a share in the Christian market place.

Some Hindu gurus have found lots of American *white* skin followers. No doubt it adds to their *glamour* very substantially. Even Hindu masses look at it as an *accomplishment* that these gurus could earn the respect and the following of American and European whites. White skin does have an *ornamental* value in their Aashrams and brochures and subtle publicity material.

These things help create a bigger religious *empire*. Sorry, religious is no more a much fancied word. Spiritual does better; it has a more *secular* touch, after all. And, *who*

would not want to be secularist today? That is how you become *broad* minded, out of the *narrow* religious thinking!

### **My stand is simple**

When we glorify Jesus we glorify Christianity. Neither Jesus nor Christianity are worthy of such glorification as you will see from their *conducts* if you choose to continue your journey with me.

I am not here to gather a large following. I shall say what I need to and *get out* of this filth around. You take it, or leave it, or consign it to trash can, I am *not* going to come back to *convince* you, *nor* I am going to enter into a *debate* with an intent to prove *you* wrong. I simply have *no* time nor inclination for these intellectual *luxuries*.

### **What Hindu preachers FAIL to see or do NOT want to see?**

When you glorify the unworthy you encourage Hindus to keep *company* with the unworthy.

This *close* company for *six* generations with an Aasuric religion and culture has *brought* down Hindus to where they stand today.

What were Hindus like in bygone days has become history today. So much so that they even do not find place in our official history books. I will return with them to make you aware. Just wait.

### **Why Hindu preachers are NOT concerned with the ROOT cause?**

Hindu preachers are not so much concerned with what has brought Hindus to the state they are in today.

The reason is simple. For them, it is better how Hindus are today. That helps each guru with enormous *potential* to carve out a large chunk from this huge *growing* market of spiritual followers.

When guru and seeker both seem to be benefiting from

the whole game, why change the rules *midway*, is their unwritten argument.

These gurus are *learned* in Hindu scriptures and rattle out Sanskrit shloks श्लोक with ease. Some are great practitioners of Yogic ways. They have an aura about themselves. Followers are easily impressed.

No one suspects their *Christianized psyche*, which happens to be the product of their Christianized education, Christianized environment, and Christianized company.

They have learned to live in this ChristianizedWorld and play the game by Christianized rules.

They have also learned the technique of *compartmentalizing* and treating issues in *isolation* ignoring the *root* cause, a topic that we have touched upon in Volume I and we will discuss later in greater detail.

#### **Live and LET live is their motto**

*Professional* Hindu preachers have learned one basic lesson pretty early. That is, live and let live. They know that the market is *huge*.

Vatican focuses on *illiterate* and poor segments of the society for conversion. They believe in *bulk* trade. Their focus is on votes in a democratic setup. Bulk votes can only ensure Christianized nationality in time to come. I will discuss this later in detail.

Professional Hindu preachers target the middle and upper class with relatively higher degree of literacy. They believe in *quality* trade.

Vatican converts people into Christianity. Hindu preachers convert their followers into their *own brand* of Hinduism. Each one has carved out a niche in the market.

They have now a *secured* place and they keep expanding their respective spiritual empires in their own domain. They *avoid* conflict for they know it pays not.

Some prefer to *overlook* the advances of Vatican. Others choose to glorify Jesus giving an *invisible* support to Vatican.

They all are acutely aware that if big brother starts blowing hot and cold they will find themselves in a tight spot. Recent case of *Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya* शंकराचार्य is a pointer in that direction.

The lesson is plain and simple: take prompt action before you earn the *wrath* of big brother ~ remember that we all are in this *game*, let us live and let live in *peace*.

### **Curse or Cross?**

Swami Devananda Saraswati sent me a small handwritten note on 16 Dec 2004: *Sadly, the Indian Express photo shows the total Christianization of the Hindu psyche.* With his note there was an attachment. It was a newspaper cutting: TNIE, Chennai, 16 Dec 2004.

The photo depicted *Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya*. The background was open sky. His Dand दंड: was in his right hand. It was no more straight. It had bent *where* he was holding it. He could barely *stand* on his legs. At his back was a massive Trishul which resembled Cross of Jesus ~ his whole person (body) was simply unable to carry its (Trishul/Cross) *burden*. He looked very tired and almost *dragging* his steps one at a time towards his *end*. At the bottom of the picture there was a caption: *A statue of the Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya Jayendra Saraswati, titled Curse or Cross, unveiled in Chennai on Wednesday - PTI.*

The impression it created: *O, Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya! Your time is over. You have become a curse for Hinduism. Now, it is time for you to move towards Cross. Take refuge in Jesus!* He will deliver you.

The *media* had already hanged him not once, but almost every day without waiting for court's judgment. They themselves had become the judge and the jury. No one

cried fowl. No one said it interfered with the process of justice.

In the end judges found no evidence worth its name after keeping him in jail for 2 months like a low rank criminal. The legendary Hindu *tolerance* was being *tested* again.

I do not know ShankarAachaarya *personally* but I know one thing, that, he is the *symbol* of something very pious in Hinduism. Aasuric forces have come *thus far* to malign that symbol.

As a Sannyasi, he may not feel perennially disturbed about what has been done to his person. But as a Hindu I would want to see him as the symbol of *protector of Dharm* धर्म.

As a layman I would not want to know that the *Dand* दंड: he carries may have been given to signify his new birth as a Dwij द्विजः. I would want to perceive it as the *Dand* which must *protect Dharm*.

The time is coming when he will need to hold that *Dand* like the Trishul of Shiv Shankar. If he has carried Shiv Shankar's name so far then it is time for him to *repay* its debt.

It can be yet another *new birth* for ShankarAachaarya into KshaatrDharm. He may have to prepare Hindus for their role as *Kshatriya*.

AASURIC CULTURE  
RAISED BY AN AASURIC  
RELIGION

# Predominant characteristics of an Aasuric culture

- *Lust,*
- *Greed for Money,*
- *Unabated hunger for Power,*
- *Craving for Untruth and Fraud, and*
- *Mayawi* मायावी character.

One way to describe *mayawi* मायावी character could be:

- *What appears is not true,*
- *What appears NOT happens to be true.*

This description of Mayawi may be very apt for Christianity:

- *What appears about Christianity is not true,*
- *What is kept hidden about Christianity is true.*

That is why our understanding of Christianity is so very *flawed*.

# Glimpses into their insatiable Lust

## **Pope Alexander VI**

He played vicious power politics, practiced simony, held famous *public orgies* in the Apostolic Palace, committed *incest* with his *daughter*, went *whoring* with his *son*, poisoned his cardinals to get their wealth, and himself died of poisoning.

Ishwar Sharan, ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] p 79 fn

Could you possibly imagine what made this Supreme *Spiritual* Leader of Christianity have *sex with his daughter*, and go whoring with his son?

Would you have ever wondered why *Christianized societies* are so *fond of sex*, and have *glorified* it beyond proportion?

Would you have also realized why *ChristianWorld* is so fond of *abnormal sex* [homosexuals and lesbians], and why they are leaving no stone unturned to *legitimize* such abnormal sex?

Do you now realize why so many *Christian priests* are dragged into law suits for having had *sex with children* who came to their church in search of some *spirituality*?

What better could you expect of *Aasuric* characters, of an *Aasuric* religion, of an *Aasuric* culture, and of a bundle of *sex maniacs*?

## **Pope John XIII**

- This *Pope* seduced and violated *300 nuns*
- This *Pope* committed incest (had sex with a parent/child/sibling/grandchild)
- This *Pope* had *anal* intercourse with others
- This *Pope* committed *theft*

- This Pope committed *murder*

Dwight - *Roman Republic in 1849*, p 115 - Pope John XIII having appeared before the council to give an account of his conduct, he was *proved* by thirty-seven witnesses, the greater part of whom were bishops and priests, of having been guilty of fornication (\*having sexual intercourse with those he was not married to), adultery, *incest*, *sodomy* (\*anal intercourse), theft, and *murder*.

It was also *proved* by a legion (\*multitude) of witnesses that he had seduced and violated 300 nuns - *The Priest, Woman and Confessional*, p 268

*Woman, Church and State....*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, p 97, fn 97

### **Bastards born of Pope**

- Popes gave birth to *so many* bastards that they needed *spacious* monasteries for their upkeep
- Pope's name was recorded as their *father*
- Bastards walked before the Pope in great processions, thus, popes made a *public show* of their *proud illegitimate* fatherhood!

*Familiar Discourses* and other works - In Rome are born such a *multitude of bastards* that they are constrained to build particular monasteries, where they are brought up and the *pope* is named their *father*. When any great processions are held in Rome, then the said bastards *go all before* the pope - *Familiar Discourses*, 383

*Woman, Church and State....*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, p 97, fn 97

So, it would be a procession, rather a *demonstration* of pope's *capability* to produce bastards.

Common people had lot to learn from their revered supreme *spiritual* leader. More they could *ape the pope*,

higher they could *raise themselves* in spirituality, and *closer* they could be to Christian God!

But then, you will find a section of big name *Hindu spiritual gurus* quickly come up with a brilliant explanation in *defense* of Christianity stating that all orphans were given popes name as father the same way as God is father to all, and the procession indicated that they might have been born orphans but they were not to be ignored by the religion of Jesus Christ who was the embodiment of Love that's beyond name or form.

Our Hindu gurus *sell* Christianity to Hindus through *back door* while Christian missionaries sell Christianity to Hindus through *front door*.

Our Hindu gurus keep *glorifying* Christianity and Christian gurus keep *denigrating* Hinduism. What a fair game both play.

Christian gurus think they are doing their job. Hindu gurus think they are being so very *broad minded* that they can praise openly those who abuse them.

Our Hindu gurus are *Mahaatma-s* (great souls) like Gandhi. If you kick them once they will say kick me *again*. If you kick them again, they will say kick me once again because I need *more* kicks.

### **6,000 heads of infants in fish pond near Convent for Brides of Jesus Christ**

6,000 heads of *illegitimate* new born infants were found in the fish pond situated near *convent for Brides of Jesus Christ!*

*Do you notice how Christianity has mastered the art of forgery? They take clues from their dirty history, keep it under the lid, and fabricate stories around those episodes to denigrate Hinduism.*

Swami Vivekananda: I have heard one of these gentlemen

preach in Memphis that *in every village of BhaaratVarsh there is a pond full of the bones of little babies.*

*In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, p 26

After Pope Gregory confirmed celibacy he found *6,000 heads of infants* in a fish pond, which caused him again favor the marriage of priests - *Ibid.*

The fish pond was near a *convent* inhabited by "*brides of Jesus Christ*" - Sita Ram Goel, *Introduction to Matilda Joslyn Gage's work*, p xx

Bishop Metz, to my knowledge, hath lost the annual revenue of 500 crowns, which he was wont to receive from the county for pardoning of whoring and adultery - *Ibid*, 260.

*Woman, Church and State....*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, p 97, fn 97

Convents were great places for practicing immense spirituality. How could you have found a better place than the brides of Jesus Christ to reap the fruits of such intense spirituality?

Hindus have lot to learn from them after their conversion into Christianity! How could anyone other than Jesus Christ be the sole redeemer of humanity, as Pope John Paul II claims? He does have a solid argument to support his claim.

### **13th century England**

- Bishop had 65 *illegitimate* children
- Bishop fathered 14 children in 22 months
- *Ministers of Christian Church in England* overindulged in sensual pleasures with *100,000 women*

Henry III, *bishop* of Leige, was *deposed* in 1274 for having *sixty-five* illegitimate children - Lecky - *Hist. European Morals*, p 350 ... This *same* bishop boasted at a public banquet that in *twenty-months fourteen* children had been

born to him - *Ibid*, Vol. 2, p 349 ... It was *openly* asserted that *100,000 women in England* were made *dissolute* by the *clergy* - Draper - *Intellectual Development of Europe*, p498

*Woman, Church and State....*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, p 97, fn 97

*Deposed* (Law) testify to or give (evidence) under oath, typically a written statement [Oxford, p 495]

*Dissolute* (of a person or way of life) overindulging in sensual pleasures [Oxford Dictionary, p 535]

### **Substitute the actors is the name of the game**

One *unique* quality you may notice amongst *Christian historians* and *Christianized media*, if you keep looking for instances *throughout* their history and *until* today. That is, they are pretty good at substituting the actors.

You will see how cleverly they *framed* Hindu *Braahmans* of earlier days *with* those very kinds of acts, which *Christian clergy* had been *practicing* all along.

All they needed to do was to look at their *own* history and *rewrite Hindu history* with that flavor which *ChristianizedHindus* love to read.

Christian educators and *Christianized media* have *mastered* this technique to the level of *perfection*. Recent case in point: fabrications around *Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya*. The stories they fabricated around *ShankarAachaarya* and published them with a lot of fan fare only to fall flat in the final analysis. But the *damage* they wanted to do, they had already done.

### **20th century America**

Boston: Nearly 800 people say they were sexually abused as children in the Archdiocese (\*the district for which an archbishop is responsible) of Boston since 1940. In the *first official tally* of such accusations against Boston church, Massachusetts Attorney General Tom Reilly called the archdiocese's history of clergy sexual abuse '*staggering*'.

The sex abuse scandal in *Boston* reverberated in Catholic dioceses *around the world*, and accusations *continue to* surface. The Archdiocese of *New York*, for example, suspended the Rev. Lawrence Inzeo who has been accused of sexually abusing a child at least 20 years ago, archdiocese spokesman Joseph Zwilling said on Wednesday. Reilly said records produced by the Boston Archdiocese revealed that *at least 789 victims* had complained of being abused by some *250 priests* and church workers over the years. When information from other sources is considered, the number of alleged victims who have disclosed their abuse likely *exceeds 1,000*, Reilly report said.

*The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 25 July 2003, p 7 World

Catholic group reports *1,092 new* sex abuse cases: Washington: Roman Catholic bishops reported on Friday that they had received 1,092 new accusations of sexual abuse *by priests* as they released the second annual survey of the church's procedures for handling and preventing such abuse by clergy and employees. ... Dr McChesney said the *costs* to the church had exceeded *\$800 million* since 1950. *Last year alone* the *costs* from settlements, therapy for victims and offenders, and lawyers' fees came to about *\$139.6 million*, according to the report. The 1,092 new accusations of abuse were made by 1,083 people, mostly *men*. Last year the *bishops* released an analysis conducted by the John Jay college of Criminal Justice in New York, based on figures from bishops and religious orders that found *10,667 minors* had allegedly been abused between from 1950 to 2002. The *actual* number of victims will probably remain *unknown* because many people *never* come forward, Dr McChesney said.

*The Times of India*, Mumbai, 20 February 2005, p 10

## 20th century Australia

Brisbane (Australia): The Anglican Church defrocked a former Bishop on Wednesday because of what it described as a *sexual* relationship between him and a 15 year old *schoolgirl*. Retired priest Donald Shearman, 77, was stripped of holy orders on the recommendation of a six-member church tribunal that found he had *seduced* the girl while she was boarding at an Anglican hostel in a rural town in New South Wales state in the mid 1950s ... Former Governor General Peter Hollingworth, the British monarch's representative in Australia, resigned last year amid allegations that he didn't do enough to help victims of abuse by clergy when he was Archbishop of Brisbane.

*The Free Press Journal, Mumbai, 26 August 2004, p 7 World*

- I can go on quoting instances after instances but I am not writing all this to fill the pages with spicy material. I have used a small sample like this only to indicate the nature of their character and its continuity through the centuries.
- Now, compare this all with olden day Hindu society, until it had maintained a "safe distance" from these champions of Aasuric civilization.
- *And then look at, what has happened to our present day Hindu society after it came in "close contact" with this dirty civilization, and its ugly values were thrust upon us during past six generations.*

## 21st century America<sup>1</sup>

Last year a 62-year old Christian priest Simon Palanthingal from Kerala linked to the *St Bedes* and *Don Bosco* in *Chennai* was charged with four counts of sexual assault on a 9-year old American boy and can get maximum 20 years in prison

---

<sup>1</sup> an addition to the 2nd edition of this book

on each of the four counts he has been charged with and he is being held in US on a \$ 1 million bail.

America creates Christian Taliban to break up India, Sanjay Ranade, *Hindu Voice*, June 2005, p 42

San Francisco: A US-Roman Catholic diocese has agreed to pay 35 million dollars to 34 alleged victims of sex abuse. The deal between the Diocese of Sacramento, California's state capital lying north of San Francisco. The *global* settlement, which came a day ahead of the scheduled start of a trial over *sex abuse* claims against the diocese, covers all pending law suits against the diocese, diocesan spokesman Kevin Eckery told AFP. The latest deal came after a diocese in Kentucky agreed on 4 June to set aside 120 million dollars to compensate parishioners *molested* by priests in the southern state.

*The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 1 July 2005, p 5 World

## 21st century Canada<sup>2</sup>

A Roman Catholic diocese in Canada's eastern province of Newfoundland will *sell all* of its churches and missions to come up with the money to compensate the victims of sexual assault by a priest. The Catholic Diocese of *St George's* said it would sell about 150 properties to raise US\$ 10.5 million for the victims of *Father* Kevin Bennett, who was convicted in 1990 of hundreds of *sexual assaults* over *three decades* as a priest on the west coast of the island. "Everything," Bishop Douglas Crosby said. "All of the churches, all of the parish houses, all the missions." The case was appealed all the way to the *Supreme Court* of Canada. Faced with *US\$ 40 million* in claims the only alternative was outright bankruptcy, Crosby said. Other church organizations have been bankrupted by abuse claims, including *Christian Brothers* of Canada and the *Anglican* diocese of Caribou in British Columbia.

Sydney Morning Herald, 10 May 2005, quoted in *Hindu Voice*, Jun 2005, p43

---

<sup>2</sup> an addition to the 2nd edition of this book

### Present day BhaaratVarsh<sup>3</sup>

In BhaaratVarsh with no enforcement of the rule of law, it is free run for the pedophile Christian missionaries. Yet sometime back in JhaarKhand a court has sentenced a Tamil Christian priest Christudas, 48, *principal of St Joseph's School at Guhiyajori* to 3 years rigorous imprisonment for *sodomising* a 14 year old schoolboy.

America creates Christian Taliban to break up India, Sanjay Ranade, *Hindu Voice*, June 2005, p 42

Besides this, Bhaaratiya ChristianizedEnglish media and its vernacular editions zealously guard against any such news being made public and thus, Hindus remain ignorant of what's going on around in the name of much glorified English education.

### Hindus until 18th century and early 19th century

The *Hindus* are mild and gentle people, more merciful to prisoners than any other Asiatics. Their freedom from gross debauchery (\*excessive indulgence in sensual pleasures) *is the point in which they appear to most advantage; and their superiority in purity of manners is not flattering to our self-esteem.*

*Elphinstone's History of India*, ed. Cowell, pp 375-381 quoted in *INDIA what can it teach us?* p 56 read with end note 39

*Mountstuart Elphinstone* was one of the most distinguished, learned, and judicious members of the Bhaaratiya Civil Service [*INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 54]

- Christian missionary education was imposed on us, and ancient Hindu education system was methodically wiped out, beginning 1835.
- This tells us how low the Christian missionary education has brought us in less than 2 centuries! And, you all are so very proud of that Christian education system.

-----  
<sup>3</sup> an addition to the 2nd edition of this book

Kolkata: The article appeared in the 28 March (\*2005) edition of the newspaper in which the extract of (\*Sunil) Gangopadhyay's serialized autobiography of 2000 titled "Ardhek Jiban" was reproduced alongside the news of his receiving the coveted *Saraswati Award* for literature. In the write-up, the writer had given a *vivid anatomical description* of the image of *goddess Saraswati* and described how he was *sexually aroused* by it as a youngster.

*The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 6 April 2005, p 3

There was a time not long ago ~ but only 170 years ago before ChristianBritish education system replaced ancient Hindu education system ~ when these very Braahmans like Gangopadhyay had shaped a Hindu society which practiced extraordinary high moral values<sup>4</sup> lasting for millenniums ~ now these very Braahmans *corrupted by* ChristianEnglish education have stooped so low morally.

Kolkata: Contacted, the writer said too much significance should not be attached to the write-up as it was only a fictitious and imaginative account of a 'young boy's idea' of an idol of the goddess.

*The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 6 April 2005, p 3

He suggests do not attach significance to the write-up so that *many more* such write-ups come up in print and may continue to pollute young minds. If too much significance is attached to it then he may as well claim his right to expression the way he chooses.

*The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 6 April 2005, p 3

Kolkata: "Hindus are very tolerant and have always been liberal about their views about gods and goddesses. To call it an insult to their religious sentiments would be an over reaction," Gangopadhyay added.

*The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 6 April 2005, p 3

Legendary Hindu tolerance is put to test again! That has been the *easiest pretext* under which all consider it their birth right to *insult* Hindu religious sentiments. This one simple trick that works ~ Christian missionaries have tested

---

<sup>4</sup> Refer *Do your History textbooks tell you these Facts?* ISBN 81 98746 07 3

it for few centuries ~ and they have passed on this “civilized” technique to ChristianEnglish educated masses.

**Why do I place so much emphasis on education alone considering all else as secondary?**

- Why do I speak so often about education?
- It is the education which shapes children’s thought process.
- It is the education that moulds the hearts of teens during their formative years.
- It is the education that instills values into the minds of young people.
- It is the education that governs the real-life conducts of adults.
- It is the education that shows path to those who later assume the position of guides to the society. This eventually shapes future generations in due course.
- Education is fundamental to everything that you expect of a society.
- *This alien Aasuric education, which had been thrust upon us six generations ago, has been silently turning Hindus into Asurs.*

**Why do I place their personal lives under microscope?**

I would not care about their personal lives even if they live like dirty insects in a drain but I do care when they *trespass* into our territory and teach our Hindu children their lowly ways.

I would not bother what kind of personal life these celebrities led, or how low they *sunk* on counts of morality while *claiming* to *teach* the world morality!

No, let them claim that they bring *salvation* to the humanity while securing a place for *themselves* in the hell.

Why then I bring their personal lives to you? Certainly not for the spice it has.

- *It is they who dumped on us their brand of cheap morality and turned us into Asurs like themselves. This is not acceptable.*
- They can live in their own house and do whatever they feel like but they have certainly no right to sneak into our houses and teach our children their lowly ways.
- We have a right to know their true characters, and where they have brought us within a matter of one and half a century.
- *We have the right to know what we were without their company, and how low we have sunk being in their company.*

**Please remember**

*When we assign divinity to characters unworthy of it, we tend to imbibe within ourselves such qualities that are unworthy of divinity.*

# Glimpses into their Greed unlimited

## **Pope Alexander VI regime**

He played vicious power politics, practiced simony, held famous public orgies in the Apostolic Palace, committed incest with his daughter, went whoring with his son, *poisoned his cardinals to get their wealth*, and himself died of poisoning.

Ishwar Sharan, ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] p 79 fn

This supreme spiritual leader of Christianity poisoned his Cardinals to *illegitimately* acquire their wealth.

Have you wondered why *ChristianBritish* were so passionate about *illegitimately* occupying the lands belonging to the natives of America and Canada? Think of their passion for *illegitimately* siphoning out the *wealth* of BhaaratVarsh by employing means not so noble?

Have you thought why *Christian* missionaries like *Mother Teresa* and *Pat Robertson* have been so fond of sharing *illegitimately* acquired wealth by *criminals* like Charles Keating, Robert Maxwell, mass *murderers* like Duvalier and Mobutu?

After all, what better could you expect of Christian celebrities when their *supreme* spiritual leaders have *shown* them the *way* they needed to follow?

Come to think of it, what would then be the characters of the *common* men and women of Christianity who have such *exemplary* leaders to *show* them the *way* to Christian God!

When the Portuguese (\*Christians) were attempting to evangelize BhaaratVarsh – ‘to instruct the inhabitants in Catholic Faith and good morals’ as decreed by the Pope –

the Pope himself was taxing lepers and prostitutes in Rome, ten percent of their incomes, and was doing this on the authority of Catholicism's greatest theologian St Thomas Aquinas.

Ishwar Sharan, ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] p 122 fn

Just think of the character of these people who call themselves Saints (Thomas Aquinas) and Popes. These are shame to humanity. They want to teach the world good morals, themselves who have no morals at all!

*St Thomas Aquinas* (1225-74), Italian philosopher, theologian, and Dominican friar. He is regarded as the *greatest* figure of scholasticism. His works include the *Summa Contra Gentiles*, intended as a *manual* for missionaries, and *Summa Theologiae*, the *greatest* achievement of the medieval systematic theology. He also devised the *official* Roman Catholic tenets.

Oxford Dictionary, p 83

We see this Saint devised the *official* Roman Catholic *tenets* (doctrine, belief). And on his authority our Pope was *collecting money* from lepers and prostitutes. When the torchbearers of Christianity are so greedy of money how could you expect *common men and women* of Christianity to be any better?

And with their Christian education system prevailing in our country for *six generations*, now our ChristianizedHindus have become equally greedy for money. See what a *great (or lousy) contribution* this Aasuric religion based culture has made of the Hindus.

Max Muller: The Chinese, who come next in order of time, bear the *same*, believe, *unanimous* testimony in favor of the *honesty* and *veracity* of the *Hindus*. Let me quote *Hiouen-thsang*, the most famous of the Chinese Buddhist pilgrims, who visited BhaaratVarsh in 7th century.

Hiouen-thsang: With regard to *riches*, they *never* take anything *unjustly*.

Max Muller, ISBN 0-14-100437-1 [2000] p 51

This was the character of the Hindus. Now you realize

what a *bad company* can do to you? This is why I say *keep distance* from these Aasuric people and their Aasuric culture. They have brought you down to *their own level* since they could not raise themselves to the level of the Hindus.

### **Pope Pius XII regime**

In 1944 alone the *Nazi contribution* to the Vatican amounted to over \$100 million—worth nearly *a billion and half* in today's values. The Vatican managed also to get a *large share of the Nazi gold looted* from the Jews of Europe during the Second World War. This has now become a *major scandal* in Europe. While *Swiss banks* are opening up their records, the Vatican has maintained secrecy over its *collaboration with the Nazis*, including its participation in the looting of the Jews of Europe.

N S Rajaram, ISBN 81-85990-52-2 [1998] p 134

### **Pope John Paul II regime**

Loss of revenue following Europe's rejection of Christianity has led the Church to resort to extreme measures including collaboration with *narcotics traffickers* and *drug money laundering*. The *Vatican Bank* for years has been acting as a conduit for *drug money*. The Chief, *Archbishop Marcinkus* is wanted by the *police*, in several countries. He has *avoided arrest* only by staying within the walls of the *Vatican*, which enjoys immunity as a sovereign state. Investigations in Britain, Germany, Switzerland and Italy have shown that the Vatican is deeply involved in the international drug trade.

N S Rajaram, ISBN 81-85990-52-2 [1998] p 135

How is it that Vatican Bank's Chief *Archbishop Marcinkus*, wanted by the police in several countries, could avoid arrest by staying within the walls of the Vatican? Did this happen *with the permission of Pope*? Was Vatican Bank's Chief *Archbishop Marcinkus acting with explicit consent of Pope*?

*Archbishop* The chief bishop responsible for a large district

Oxford Dictionary, p 86

The following recent episode will go to show how deep must be the links between the Vatican and drug traffickers. In *May 1993*, *Cardinal Posadas-Ocampo*, the highest-ranking Church official in Mexico was assassinated in the Guadalajara airport. Later investigations showed that the *Cardinal* had been acting as *an agent of* the notorious *Colombian drug lord* Pablo Escobar.. It is now known that the Cardinal had been trying to arrange safe asylum in Mexico for Escobar. Escobar himself was, later gunned down by the Colombian authorities assisted by the US Drug enforcement agents showing that he was badly in need of a safe asylum. *There have been many such scandals*, but this is enough to show how far removed the Church is from any spiritual concerns.

N S Rajaram, ISBN 81-85990-52-2 [1998] p 135

So, these characters are called Cardinals. What great spiritual leaders are these: they must be showing great path to the Christians!

*Cardinal* A leading dignitary of the Roman Catholic Church. Cardinals are nominated by the Pope, and from the Sacred College, which elects succeeding popes (now invariably from among their own member)

Oxford Dictionary, p 275

### **Sri Sri Ravi Shankar upholds Pope's values**

So, Vatican gets involved into drug money laundering to buy more Christians under stewardship of Pope John Paul II. And when the same Pope dies one of our Hindu spiritual guru offers his salutations to the Pope in the following words:

*Sri Sri Ravi Shankar upholds Pope's values is the bold caption in The Free Press Journal*

World-renowned spiritual leader H H Sri Sri Ravi Shankar said tonight that the *Hindu community* shares the loss of the Catholics around the world in remembering Pope John Paul II as a *spiritual leader who served God* and his people *until his last breath*. "According to the *Hindu Religion* the whole world is one family and the Pope is an *important member* of this family", says H H Sri Sri Ravi Shankar. The Pope has stood for the *values of tolerance* and ecumenism. *His Holiness Sri Sri Ravi Shankar* hopes that his successor *carries on* in the same spirit of interfaith *dialogue* (\*for the sake of talking, not really acting on it, as usual) and continues to promote *reforms* in the society (\*by further Christianizing it as did Pope John Paul II).

*The Free Press Journal, Mumbai, 5 April 2005, p 15*

[\*text matter] added for clarity to help you read between the lines

*Sri Sri Ravi Shankar [now he is His Holiness also] had the option not to say any thing at all. Like the gentleman from Haryana argued in case of Paramahansa Yogananda that great souls do not speak ill of any one, so Sri Sri Ravi*

Shankar need not have spoken ill of Pope. *But then, are the great souls under some kind of compulsion to glorify the unworthy who have promoted Adharm all around?*

- However, if Sri Sri Ravi Shankar thinks that “promoting drug money laundering, turning younger generations into drug addicts, sheltering active participants by abusing sovereign status of Vatican, converting Hindus particularly simpleton Aadivaasis into Christianity by cheating, turning simpleton Hindus of the Northeast into bloodthirsty convert Christians” are the kind of values that are worthy of glorification and they do not represent Adharm then it would be very difficult to swallow.

On the other hand, if Sri Sri Ravi Shankar claims that he was ignorant of all those facts then he needs to ask his conscience two simple questions:

- Did he have the right to spread his ignorance among the millions of his followers and onlookers?
- How is he going to undo the damage he has done to the Hindus by misguiding them now and also earlier?

### **Mother Teresa so fond of crime money**

Among her *special favorites* were Charles Keating – now serving a ten-year sentence in a California *prison* – and Robert Maxwell who committed suicide when the Scotland Yard got too close to him. Both had *swindled* hundreds of millions of dollars from their depositors and investors.

N S Rajaram, ISBN 81-85990-52-2 [1998] p 140

She *helped* produce political propaganda films for the notorious dictator Duvalier of Haiti and his wife Michele who *stole billions* of dollars from their impoverished country before running away to Spain. Mother Teresa not only *accepted millions* from Dictator Duvalier (who was guilty of mass executions), but also honors and decorations from his *bloody hands*. What is it about Christian missionaries, from Mother Teresa to Pat Robertson that draws them to such thieves and mass murderers as Duvalier and Mobutu?

N S Rajaram, ISBN 81-85990-52-2 [1998] p 141

*Haiti* From 1957 to 1986 the country was under the oppressive dictatorship of the Duvalier family

Oxford Dictionary, p 827

Mother Teresa likes to tell her international donor audiences, from

whom she collects *millions of tax-free dollars* for missionary enterprise, that *what BhaaratVarsh really need is Jesus*.

Ishwar Sharan, ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] p 122 fn

But then look at the fraud she was! She sold Jesus but did *not believe* in him. She amassed wealth in the name of the poor but *did not serve* the poor of Kolkata.

Her *letters and diaries* present a *completely different picture* of the nun from her public image as a woman confident of her faith, The Daily Telegraph reported on Friday.

"*My smile is a great cloak* [\*disguise, pretext],” wrote Mother Teresa. *I feel that God does not want me, that God is not God and that He does not really exist,”* she wrote.

PTI London 29 November, quoted Indian Express, 30 November 2002

Her hospitals are in a *highly unhygienic* state. This happens to be the opinion not of a hostile reporter, but of *Dr Robin Cox*, editor of the prestigious British publication *Lancet* – the foremost medical journal in the world.

N S Rajaram, ISBN 81-85990-52-2 [1998] p 138

From the appalling condition of her institutions, one would be wrong to conclude that the Missionaries of Charity is only doing what its *limited resources* allow. Nothing could be further from the truth. It is one of the richest Catholic institutions in the world. Recently, a *single* current account in a bank in the Bronx (New York) showed a deposit of *\$50 million!*

N S Rajaram, ISBN 81-85990-52-2 [1998] p 139

### **Like vultures they fly where there is lot of money or dead meat**

Actress *Parveen Babi* has been dead for few days. When she was alive *no one ever* saw her go out, even to shop. She had been *dead for days* inside her house and *no one* noticed.

But then as soon as the news hit the front pages of leading newspapers, there were two categories of vultures who were after the dead meat, now that it was public knowledge she *died very rich*. Among them one category was the most expected one: that is, sudden relatives, friends, etc.

Other category was a surprise entry: a bunch of *Christian Fathers* who were here to *adopt* the leftover *riches* of the *dead* child. After all, if the child dies without an heir

apparent who else would claim the property? A band of *Fathers* marches in ~ we see a number of those white robed black ribboned ones walking in graciously telling the police that Parveen Babi had accepted *Christianity* and she wanted a *Christian funeral*. *Christian greed* has no end you see.

Page-1 Actor Parveen Babi, who was found dead in her Juhu flat on Saturday, lived the life of a *recluse* ~ *never* ventured out of her house and did *not* allow anyone into her sprawling sea-facing home, her neighbors said.

Page-2 The *priest* said that Babi had conveyed to them, albeit *verbally*, that she wanted her last rites to be performed in the *Christian* manner.

*The Times of India*, Mumbai, 14 January 2005, p 1, p 2

When Parveen Babi was *dying* she *did not* even remember her *Christian Fathers* so they could give her a ticket to the heaven but these *Christian Fathers* *did not loose* the opportunity to stake a claim *learning that* she did not leave a will.

## **2 centuries ago ~ year 1823 ~ Archbishop celebrates famine with great joy**

The *famine* has wrought *miracles*. The catchments are filling, baptismal water flows in streams, and *starving little tots fly in masses to heaven* ... a hospital is a ready made congregation. There is *no need to go* into the highways and hedges and '*compel them to come in*'. *They send each other*.

*Archbishop* of Pondicherry wrote to his superiors in Europe, in a Catholic publication '*India and its Missions*' brought out in 1823, chapter '*Spiritual Advantages of Famine and Cholera*' quoted in *Missionaries in India*, Arun Shourie, New Delhi, 1994, p 16, reproduced in *Pseudo-Secularism, Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, p 75

Look at what our *Archbishop* has to say. *Starving little tots fly in masses* ... there is no need to go to the highways and compel them come in ... they send each other. What a wonderful expression of spirituality from a high dignitary of Catholic Church. *Look at the title of the chapter: Spiritual Advantages of Famine and Cholera!*

## **2 centuries later ~ Year 2005 ~ same old greed for human bodies**

The Washington Post reported last week that a US missionary group, WorldHelp, was *soliciting* urgent donations on the *internet* help raise 300 children from Aceh in Jakaarta in Christian schools. Later, *WorldHelp abandoned its operations on learning that* Indonesian government had banned nonMuslims from adopting Acennese orphans.

*The Times of India*, Mumbai, 19 January 2005, p 13

- The meaning is simple and straight. They do not want any pains without gains. It is simply a business affair and we fools think it is service to humanity! They were not coming to help the Tsunami struck people. They were coming to buy new Christians for free.

### **When natural calamity strikes, it is business time for them**

They come with lot of *nice words* in newspapers and media. They *do little* to relieve pain and *show a lot* as if they did. They did no doubt but *what they did* that they do not reveal, *what they did not* that they advertise plenty. To them human sufferings are an *opportunity* to go in *shopping spree* for new converts.

When the *Tsunami* struck, the group [Colorado Springs-based International *Bible Society*] prepared the distribution of 100,000 texts, including a book *translated* into Thai.

Many survivors of the disaster have been heavily traumatized by their experience and according to experts, are *vulnerable* to religious groups.

*The Times of India*, Mumbai, 19 January 2005, p 13

---

Some quotes have been given in "small print" in this book. To read those very quotes in "large print" please refer to *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask* ISBN 978 81 89990 08 4. There you will find them in a different context. That book was written earlier than this book. <sup>2nd edition</sup>

# Glimpses into their unabated hunger for Power

## How the 1st Christian Pope acquired power?

*First Supreme Spiritual Leader* of Christianity put the *foundation* of Christianity by wading through *rivers of blood* to the throne *killing* his own son, sister's son, his own wife and many friends! What a wonderful *beginning* for an *Aasuric* religion that Christianity is!

Source: Ishwar Sharan, ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] p 45 notes

Emperor *Constantine* ... He retained the title and position of *Pontifex Maximus* during his lifetime and can be called *Christianity's first pope*, as the bishop of Rome, whom he elevated, would assume this office *after* him.

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 1440

*Pontifex Maximus* (in the Roman Catholic Church) a title of the *Pope*

Source: *The Testament of Christian Civilization*, Joseph McCabe quoted by Ishwar Sharan, ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] p 45 notes

*Constantine*, natural son of a rural tavern-girl ... and a Roman officer, waded through *rivers of blood* to the throne, and he was driven from Rome to Constantinople by the scorn of the Romans *because* he *put to death*, first his excellent ... *son*, and then the son of his *sister*, a boy of promising character, then his *wife* and a number of *friends*.' This summary statement of a *terrible crime*, which Eutropius makes ... is *confirmed* by St Jerome ... and now *not disputed*.

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 980

*St Jerome* (c. 342-420) chiefly known for his compilation of the *Vulgate*

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 2073

*Vulgate* the principal Latin version of the Bible, prepared mainly by

-----  
**Please Note:** Until the previous chapter references were given immediately 'after the quote' with right alignment. From this chapter onwards references are given immediately 'before the quote' or 'before a section' with 'left alignment' and preceded by word 'source:'. This note will not be repeated hereafter in remaining chapters. 2nd edition 19-02-2008

*St Jerome* in the late 4th century, and (as revised in 1952) adopted as the *official text* for the Roman Catholic Church

### **How Pope Alexander VI expanded the power base?**

Source: Ishwar Sharan, ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] pp 79-80

C B Firth: In a famous *bull* of 1493 Pope Alexander VI, to settle rivalry between Spain and Portugal, the two colonial powers of those days, drew a line down the map of the Atlantic ocean south of the Azores Islands to form a boundary between their respective spheres of influence. *All lands not already under Christian rule discovered or yet to be discovered to the west of the line, he assigned to Spain, those to the east, to Portugal.* Along with this fantastic enactment went a command to Spanish and Portuguese kings 'to send to the said lands and islands good men who fear God and are learned, skilled and expert, to instruct the inhabitants in the Catholic faith and good morals'. Moreover, other foreigners were forbidden to enter those lands without license from these kings. Whatever may be thought nowadays of such orders, the Spaniards and Portuguese were *prepared* to act on them; and not only in claiming and exercising, as far as they were able, rights of *dominion* and trade; they were seriously prepared to *propagate Christianity*.

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 239

*Bull* a papal edict

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 588

*Edict* an official order or proclamation issued by a person in authority

Aha! What a great gesture by yet another *Supreme Spiritual Leader* of Christianity! He put up his *advance claim* to the *that part of the world which his people had not discovered yet*. He even *delegated* his *self-assumed powers of control* over those undiscovered lands to the kings of Spain and Portugal clearly spelling out their respective spheres of activity! And *what did they do* in the process of pursuing such insatiable hunger for power? Let us have a few glimpses.

### **In context of BhaaratVarsh, what did Vasco da Gama do in course of snatching power?**

Source: *Papacy: Its Doctrine and History*, Sita Ram Goel, quoted by Ishwar Sharan ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] p 64

Vasco da Gama had bombarded *Calicut* when the Zamorin ruler of that place refused to be dictated by him. He had plundered the ships bringing rice to the city and *cut off the ears, noses and hands* of the crews. The Zamorin had sent to him a Braahman envoy *after securing* Portuguese *safe-conduct*. Vasco da Gama had *cut off* the nose, ears

and hands of the Braahman and strung them *around his neck* together with a palm-leaf on which a message was conveyed to the Bhaaratiya king that he could *cook and eat a curry made from his envoy's limbs*.

You read above that Vasco da Gama arrived at Calicut in 1498 that is at the fag end of 15th century. Now look at the following description by another foreigner *Kamal-eddin Abd-errazak Samarkandi (1413-82)*, who went as *ambassador* of the *Khakan* to the prince of *Kalikut* as to what did he write:

Source: *Notices des Manuscrits*, tom. xiv. p 436 quoted in *INDIA what can it teach us?* Max Muller, p 52, read with endnote 34 on p 231

Max Muller: In the 15th century Kamal-eddin Abd-errazak Samarkandi (1413-82), who went as ambassador of the Khakan to the prince of *Kalikut* and to the king of Vidya Nagar (*about 1440-45*), bears testimony to the perfect security, which merchants enjoy in that country.

It is the same place Calicut or Kalikut. One speaks of the *Christians* and the other speaks of the *Hindus!* Now see what *Hindu* rulers offered to other people in terms of *security*. And then compare it with what *Christian barbarian* did to that. Animals show *far better ethics* than Christian leaders.

Source: *Fragments historiques sur l'Inde*, Voltaire, *Euvres Completes*, Hachette, Paris, 1893, vol. 29, p 383 quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, Michel Danino, p 22

Voltaire: No sooner did BhaaratVarsh begin to be known to the *West's barbarians* than she was the *object of their greed*, and even more so when these *barbarians became civilized (\*!)* and industrious, and created new needs for themselves ... The Albuquerque and their successors succeeded in supplying Europe with *pepper* and *paintings only through carnage* (\*killing large number of people).

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 40

*Albuquerque* Alfonso de (1453-1515) Portuguese colonial *statesman*. He conquered Goa (1510) and made it the capital of the Portuguese empire in the east

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 1816

*Statesman* a skilled, experienced, and *respected (\*!)* political leader or figure

Oxford Dictionary describes Albuquerque as a Statesman and then it further defines a Statesman as a respected leader. From this definition we learn that bigger the *mass*

*murderer and looter* you are, *more respected* you become in the political circles of *ChristianWorld*. After all the Oxford Dictionary is also Christian edited. That is why they describe the word Christian in the following manner:

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 32

*Christian* having or showing qualities associated with Christians, especially those of decency, kindness, and fairness

Even those who are compiling the dictionary of such repute are *so very empty* in their ethical standards that it is truly amazing. *Truth is one thing that comes no where in their speech and action*. If they can call these barbarians as decent, kind and fair then they are not fit to compile such a dictionary of repute. Or, the dictionary itself is not worthy of its reputation. And yet, I use that dictionary to quote many things because you all perceive it as *the standard* that need to be followed.

### **What St Francis Xavier did to make that power base permanent?**

To make the power acquired by such means more of *permanent* nature they needed to *destroy* other civilizations and their *symbols* of heritage. Let us have a few examples of their evildoing. Before proceeding let me clarify that the same individual St Francis Xavier may have appeared in the *Volume I* but here we handle it from a different angle. Therefore, please do not perceive it as mere repetition.

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 1637

*Saint* a person acknowledged as *holy* or *virtuous* and typically regarded as being in *heaven after death*

So, what we understand from this Oxford Dictionary definition of a saint is that such a person is *holy*, presumably in *thoughts* and *action*, and also *goes to heaven after death*.

And this tells us that, in *Christianity*, you go to *heaven* if you *cheat* the way St Xavier did, that is pulling down Hindu temples in return of an *obligation* towards the Hindu king

from whom he received a large grant to build Christian church.

So, you see that *betrayal* and *disloyalty* is in the blood of Christianity, and holy men of Christianity are *shining examples* of such betrayal. The way Jesus betrayed his brother by selling him for handful of silver and the way Jesus's one chief disciple betrayed him to death are pointers towards that. These holy men of Christianity *show the way* to the rest of the masses in Christian world how to *betray* and *deceive* people of other faiths.

These are the *good morals* of Christian saints, which all Christians are expected to *follow*. Therefore, please learn to beware of these *holy* men of Christianity in preservation of your *own interests* because if you do not, they will stab you at your *back*, and you will *never know* what hit you.

[Note: taking a *clue from their own conducts* they painted the picture of Hindu holy men in that color. They used *education and media* to *cultivate distrust* among Hindus towards Hindu holy men ~ *cheating* is their second nature, an integral part of their genetic construction]

There is another thing that you need to learn from the above Oxford Dictionary definition. That is, if you are a *Christian*, and particularly a Christian Saint, you must *destroy* other people's temples to find a place for yourself in the *heaven*, specially made for Christians.

Source: Oxford Dictionary ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001] p 2135

*Francis Xavier* 1506-52 Spanish Catholic missionary; known as the Apostle of the Indies. One of the *original seven Jesuits*, from 1540 he travelled to Southern India, Shri Lanka, Malacca, the Moluccas, and Japan, making thousands of *converts*.

Source: *St Francis Xavier*, Sita Ram Goel, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 p80

*Xavier* wrote in a letter to the *Society of Jesus*: Following the baptisms, the new Christians return to their homes and come back with their wives and families to be in their turn also prepared for baptism. *After all have been baptized, I order that everywhere the temples of the false gods be pulled down and idols broken. I know not how to describe in words the joy I feel before the spectacle of pulling down and destroying the idols by the very people who formerly worshipped them.*

Sita Ram Goel: Xavier *did this after* the Hindu raja of Quilon had given him a large grant to build churches.

Source: *The Goa Inquisition*, AK Priolkar, cover 3

The Goa Inquisition was established in 1560 as recommended earlier by *Saint Francis Xavier*, and finally abolished in 1812. Although its headquarters were at Goa, its jurisdiction extended to entire Portuguese possessions to the East of the Cape of Good Hope, and it had its Commissaries in other major centers.

### **Glimpses of Christian evildoing for establishing their power hold in Goa**

Let us now see what more these Christian barbarians do to expand their Christian empire and torture those who do not accept Christian rule. At some other occasion we will discuss about their horror stories practiced in Europe but for now let us look at the background of *Goa and surrounding areas*. You must *never forget* these vultures *unless you want to let history repeat itself*.

Inquisition has been described by the Oxford Dictionary as a Church tribunal established by *Pope Gregory IX* c.1232 for the *suppression* of heresy, which means any belief or opinion *contrary* to Christian doctrine. As the dictionary states, it was active chiefly in northern Italy and southern France, becoming *notorious* for the use of *torture*, and in 1542 the pope's Inquisition was reinstated eventually becoming an organ of *pope's government*.

Source: *The Empire of the Soul*, Harper Collins, 1999 quoted in *The Saint Business*, Rajeev Srinivasan, *Hindu Voice*, Nov 2003, pp 4-5

Paul William Roberts: *Children were flogged and slowly dismembered (\*tear or cut limb from limb) in front of their parents, whose (\*parents') eyelids had been sliced off (\*so they couldn't close their eyes) to make sure they missed nothing. Extremities (\*the hands and feet) were amputated carefully, so that a person could remain conscious even when all that remained was a torso (\*the trunk of the human body) and head. Male genitals were removed and burned in front of wives, breasts hacked off and vaginas penetrated by swords while husbands were forced to watch. ... And it went on for two hundred years.*

- If this drama went on for two hundred years then naturally popes and saints of Christianity would have known about it. What did they do to stop it, or to encourage it?

### **Compare with Asurs in Hindu mythology**

Think for a moment about Hindu mythology and descriptions of Aasuric conducts. Wouldn't you agree that those dark complexioned Asurs were *far more civilized* than our white complexioned Asurs, a sample of whose conducts you witnessed just now? Would you have any reservations on my calling them Asurs?

### **Put yourself in their shoes and visualize**

Just place yourself in their shoes and visualize how it would feel:

- to have *your children* beaten up with sticks, and their *limbs* slowly *chopped off*, one by one, in front of *your eyes*, and you are *not allowed* to close your eyes;
- to have *your husband's genitals* removed, and *burned* in front of *your eyes*, and you are *not allowed* to close your eyes;
- to have *your wife's breasts cut off* in front of *your eyes*, and you are *not allowed* to close your eyes;
- to have *your wife's vagina* penetrated by the *sword of Christianity* [remember the Sword Jesus said he had brought?] in front of *your eyes*, and you are *not allowed* to close your eyes!

### **Who did and to whom?**

*Christians, who followed the Holy Bible, the Son of God, and the Laws of Christian God, did all this to Hindus of Goa and surrounding places.*

This was only a glimpse of the acts carried out by Christians with the desire of their Popes, and their Saints, in the name of Inquisition with the kind of barbarism and savagery, probably unparalleled in the history of mankind.

- We may not also find any parallel to this in animal kingdom. We know that animals kill but they do so when

they are hungry. They eat the flesh and lick the blood but not with this kind of savagery as depicted above.

- This could only be accomplished by those who had raised themselves above animals, and were proud of their advancement over the animal species on this earth.

### **Why they did?**

They wanted *Christianity to rule* the world. They wanted to *convert* Hindus into Christianity. Hindu *Braahmans* were the main *victims*.

We need not mention how they shoved beef down the throat of Hindu Braahmans because Hindus would never eat beef.

When all this, carried on for *centuries*, did not give them the kind of extraordinary results they *wanted*, then they took the next step of *discrediting Braahmans* as the oppressors by *inventing Aryan Invasion Theory*. That is a different story altogether, and later we will come to that.

### **Culprit's true identity**

- Identity is very important. For, it creates an image in your mind about the subject. That image then builds your perceptions. Those perceptions guide your later day thoughts. These thoughts shape your future actions.
- Hence, wrong identity means incorrect defense mechanism. This simply means you are not adequately covered against exposure from unidentified threats.
- Never identify culprits with names that hide their true identity. True culprits will, then, remain out of your focus.

Paul William Roberts says: So notorious was the Inquisition in Portuguese India that word of its horrors even reached home. Why Paul William Roberts only? We ourselves repeat in our speech and writing: Portuguese, British, etc.

- In context of Goa Inquisition, their Portuguese

nationality did not drive them to do those inhumane acts. Their Christian missionary zeal inspired them. Their Christian faith inspired them. The teachings of the Holy Bible inspired them. Their dedication to the Christian God inspired them. The Laws of Christian God moved them.

Let us summarize them first, and then reproduce them from so-called *Holy Bible*.

*Follow these laws as long as you live on this earth, never ever forget them, and practice them religiously. Utterly destroy those nations, which worship other gods, when you capture them. Utterly overthrow their gods, break the idols of their gods. Destroy everything that relates to their way of worshipping their own gods. Destroy the idols of their gods, and obliterate the names of their gods from that place. Violently kill their children in front of their eyes, destroy their houses, and rape their wives. Kill their every little male child, kill their women, but keep their virgins alive for yourself. Spare not the babies sucking mother's milk, and old men with gray hair.*

Source: *Holy Bible*, p 168, Old Testament Deuteronomy 12:1-3

12:1 These are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the *LORD God* of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, *all the days ye live on the earth*. 12:2 Ye shall *utterly destroy* all the places wherein the nations, which ye possess served their Gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and every green tree: 12:3 And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and *destroy* the names of them out of that place.

*Statute* a law or decree made by *God* [Oxford Dictionary, p 1818]

Source: *Holy Bible*, p 68, Old Testament Exodus 23:24

23:24 Thou shall not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite *break down* their images.

Source: *Holy Bible*, p 79, Old Testament Exodus 34:13

34:13 But ye shall *destroy* their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves.

Source: *Holy Bible*, p 557, Old Testament Isaiah 13:16

13:16 Their *children* also shall be dashed to pieces *before their eyes*; their houses shall be spoiled, and their *wives* ravished (*\*raped*).

*Ravish* force a woman to have sexual intercourse against her will [Oxford Dictionary, p 1541]

Source: *Holy Bible*, p 149, Old Testament Numbers 31:17, 31:18

31:17 Now therefore *kill every male among little ones, and kill every woman* that hath known man by lying with him. 31:18 *But all the women children*, that have not known a man by lying with him, *keep alive for yourselves*.

Source: *Holy Bible*, p 187 Old Testament Deuteronomy 32:24, 32:25

32:24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and *devoured* with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust 32:25 The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both young man and the virgin, the *suckling* also with the *man of gray hairs*.

Source: *Holy Bible* p 175, Old Testament Deuteronomy 20:16

20:16 But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save *alive nothing* that *breatheth*: But thou shalt utterly destroy them.

- The concept of Inquisition was invented by the Pope in Italy, not by the Portuguese in Portugal. The Inquisition was established in BhaaratVarsh at the recommendation of the Spanish Christian Saint named Francis Xavier. Therefore, the responsibility lies with Christianity, not with the Portuguese. Portuguese nationals may have been instrumental, but Christianity was essentially the driving force behind them!

### **Germans or Nazis?**

Isn't it that based on the same logic, we speak of Nazi horrors, *not* of German horrors? Were they Nazis only, were they *not Germans*?

They were Germans but their *nationality* as Germans did *not* make them do those acts of horror. It was their commitment to *Nazi ideology* that made them commit those horrible acts against humanity. That is why we speak of Nazi atrocities, *not* of German atrocities.

Why then should we talk of *Portuguese* atrocities, *why*

*not Christian* atrocities, when it was the Christian ideology, the *teachings* of the *Christian Bible*, which *drove* them to do those acts of horrible crime against humanity?

### **Nazis or Christians?**

Again, *never* identify culprits with names that *hide* their true identity. True culprits will remain *out of* your focus.

- Who were Nazis? Were they not Christians?
- They were *more Christian* than other Christians of their time. They all paid *church tax* from their salary. *Nazi contribution* to *Vatican* was over \$100 million; worth nearly *billion and half* in today's values.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 134

In 1944 alone the *Nazi contribution to the Vatican* amounted to over \$100 million—worth nearly a *billion and half in today's values*.

- Their Nazi ideology was an extension of Christian ideology. It had all the ingredients.
- It was Nazi imperialism, which evolved from Christian imperialism.
- Nazi atrocities were only a localized form of, and a relatively small portion of, overall Christian atrocities worldwide.
- In terms of time scale, Nazi atrocities were only a limited expression of Christian atrocities over the millenniums.

Why would Hollywood movies and print media speak of Nazi horrors, not of Christian horrors?

- Is it because most of the filmmakers and journalists belong to overall Christian fraternity, and they do not want Christianity's image tarnished?
- Is this why they all needed a scapegoat to keep the truth covered up? Did that prompt them to blow up

Hitler's Swastik as a pretext for pointing finger towards Hinduism?

- *They knew well that once you have been able to put the blame on someone else, and have him hanged, no one is going to come back looking for the real murderer?*

### **Christian Hitler & Swastik**

Why did they splash the *slanting Swastik* all over in Hollywood movies and cover pages of novels that dealt with Nazi issues?

- Was it to suppress the fact that Nazi ideology had sprung from Christian ideology?
- Was it to suppress the fact that all those Nazis were born and raised as Christians, and they all had a Christian psyche?
- Did they want people to forget that besides being Nazis, they all were Christians? And, even before becoming Nazis they were all born, and raised, as Christians!
- And even after becoming Nazis they remained Christians and kept paying Church tax quite faithfully and quite handsomely in terms of total collections.

*Was it a clever ploy to create an impression, and world opinion that Nazism had its roots in Hinduism?*

- Was it yet *another plot* to *denigrate* Hinduism? I mention of yet another plot because you will see through *many* of them if you would continue your journey with me.
- Why no one ever cared to clarify while portraying Hitler's slanting Swastik that *Hinduism* has a *straight Swastik*, and a *slanting Swastik* like that of Hitler is considered *bad* in Hinduism?

## **In the Northeast**

*The people of the Northeast lived amidst bounty of nature through the ages:-*

- *They had all along been simple people;*
- *Violence had been miles away from them;*
- *This is how they lived for thousands of years;*
- *All those days they had been Hindu.*

*They have changed now:-*

- *They have become bloodthirsty;*
- *They have become Christian now!*

## **Christianity's post War World Policy for BhaaratVarsh with sole objective of expanding their power base**

*Unbelievable as it may sound but then the Christian sources indicate that Christian Postwar World Policy for BhaaratVarsh has been to split the nation into pieces and create militant minorities:-*

- *Create a militant minority comprising Christians;*
- *Claim for separate States for Christians;*
- *Work against national unity.*

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956* as reproduced in brief in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance* by Sita Ram Goel ~ complete details are available at <http://www.bharatvani.org/books/>

## **July 1956**

The Niyogi Committee was appointed by the Government of Madhya Pradesh on 16 April 1954. The committee submitted its report in July 1956. It was not an all Hindu committee. One of the members of the Committee was K C George, a Professor in the Commerce College at Wardha. He represented the interests of the Christian community.

The Committee quoted *Christian Postwar World Policy* from several Christian sources.

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956* as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

The aim of the *Christian Postwar World Policy* in BhaaratVarsh was threefold:

(1) *To resist the progress of national unity*

(2) To emphasize the difference in the attitude towards the principle of coexistence between BhaaratVarsh and America

(3) *To take advantage of the freedom accorded by the Constitution of BhaaratVarsh to the propagation of a religion, and to create a Christian party in the Bhaaratiya democracy on the lines of the Muslim League ultimately to make out a claim for a separate State, or at least to create a 'militant minority'*

They want to create militant minorities all over the country. They want the nation to be *split into pieces*, into many smaller states. They want to hamper national unity.

Before getting into the nitty-gritty of how the missionaries manage to give shape to their postwar policy, we need to look at the *enormity* of financial resources at their disposal.

Source: *Missionaries in India*, Arun Shourie, New Delhi, 1994, pp 13-14 as reproduced in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 74

It costs *145 billion dollars* to operate global Christianity, records a book on evangelization. The Church commands 4,000,000 full time Christian workers, it runs 13,000 major libraries, it publishes 22,000 periodicals, and it operates 1,800 Christian Radio and TV stations. It runs 1,500

universities and 930 research centers. It has 250,000 foreign missionaries and over 400 institutions to train them. And these are figures from a book published in 1989 ~ since then there has been the *surge* in Eastern Europe and Russia.

We do not have 1989 numbers for total expenditure of Government of BhaaratVarsh but we have the numbers for 12 years later 2001-02 Actual. The Free Press Journal, 1 March 2003 published these numbers on front page. Total expenditure (non-Plan and Plan expenditures put together) Rupees 382,453 Crores [3,825 billion] equivalent roughly US Dollars 80 billion.

145 billion dollars of 1989 is close to double the amount of Bhaaratya Government's total annual expenditure more than 10 years later in 2001-02. If we had Church's 2001 numbers it would probably be more than double.

- With this kind of resources Church can run whole of BhaaratVarsh, Pakistan and BanglaDesh put together. The enormity of this amount needs to be understood in the context of their ability to manipulate the governance of a nation and we will offer here some live examples.

It may come as surprise to many but it is true because it happens to come from the horse's mouth. First Christians came to BhaaratVarsh in the 4th century as refugees and then came many others. Now they are the biggest landowners.

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 123 fn

World Council of Churches [1992 Report]:  
Bhaaratya churches put together are the biggest  
single land owner in BhaaratVarsh.

**As someone had once said something like this:**

They came to our land

with Bible in their hand:  
Now they have our land, and  
we have their Bible in hand!

We may be vaguely aware that Christian missionaries are active in tribal areas converting *Adivaasis* (so-called aboriginal). *We think how it matters if they are converting Adivaasis. What do we lose? But does it end there at conversion ~ this is one question we never ask ourselves.* Nor does our media tell us. Our educators remain silent on it.

### **JhaarKhand**

In his 1956 report *Justice Niyogi warned us that tomorrow there may a demand for a separate state JhaarKhand.* Some 44 years later, on 15 November 2000 JhaarKhand became a separate state by splitting and taking 18 districts away from the former state of Bihaar.

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956 as quoted in Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance, Sita Ram Goel*

*The separatist tendency that has gripped the mind of the aboriginal under the Lutheran and Roman Catholic Missions is entirely due to the consistent policy pursued by the [\*Christian] British Government and the [\*Christian] Missionaries. The final segregation of the aborigines in the Census of 1931 from the main body of the Hindus considered along with the recommendations of the Simon Commission which were incorporated in the Government of BhaaratVarsh Act, 1935 apparently set the stage for the demand of a separate State of JhaarKhand on the lines of Pakistan.*

### **Conspirators**

*How they carried out the whole operation:*

- First they *invented* the *Aryan Invasion Theory* and taught ChristianEnglish educated Hindus that their ancestors came from some imaginary place in Europe.
- Thus they *injected the venom of separation in the minds of ChristianEnglish educated Hindus that they were not only distinct as a race but also distinctively superior to the original inhabitants of this nation.*
- *In other words, they were closer to their ChristianBritish masters than to the low grade original inhabitants of this land. ChristianBritish needed them on their side because later it will be these people who would give physical shape to the next phase of the ChristianBritish plan.*
- *Next step was to use these Christianized Hindus [ChristianEnglish educated Hindus] in compiling census data where they were separated as the Hindus and the Aadivaasis living in jungles as non-Hindu.*
- *Next came battalions of Christian missionaries out of sheer love for humanity to help those supposedly non-Hindu Aadivaasis and to rescue them from the eternal hell that had been waiting for them after death.*
- *Christian missionaries told the Aadivaasis that they were not the Hindus; that they were actually the original habitants of this land; and that these cunning Hindus had pushed their forefathers to these remote jungles and occupied by force their land.*
- *They told the Aadivaasis that now the time has come and the white man has come to rescue them (a) from the oppressor Hindus on this earth and (b) from the eternal hell that is waiting for them after death.*
- *They converted simpleton Aadivaasi Hindus into Christianity and with time taught them to put forward claim for their separate state.*

## **Manipulators**

Let us see where else this manipulative process had been active and if we know anything more of the outcome. Chief Justice Dr Niyogi makes a mention of the Nagas in his 1956 report and on 1st December 1963 *Nagaland* became a separate state.

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956* as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

*This attempt of the Aadivaasis initiated by the Christian section thereof is a feature which is common to the developments in Burma, Assam and Indo-China among the Karens, Nagas and Amboynes. This is attributed to the spirit of religious nationalism awakened among the converted Christians as among the followers of other religions. But the idea of change of religion as bringing about change of nationality appears to have originated in the Missionary circles ... thus, while the Census officer isolates certain sections of the people from the main bodies, the Missionaries by converting them give them a separate nationality so they may demand a separate State for themselves.*

*Simply described, the strategy of Christian missionaries has been:*

- *1st: convert Hindus into Christianity*
- *2nd: alienate them from their root Hinduism*
- *3rd: inject the poison of separatism within them*
- *4th: get them minority privileges granted by Constitution*
- *5th: make them demand a separate state for themselves*

- *6th: turn it into a wholly Christian state by en-mass conversions*
- *7th: carve out a separate Christian nation of such people*
- *8th: create many such tiny little nations, scattered all around, within the geographical position of greater BhaaratVarsh*
- *9th: turn them into major security risk for BhaaratVarsh, promote narcotics trade*
- *10th: split BhaaratVarsh into pieces, as many pieces as possible!*

What better action can you expect of an Aasuric religion and an Aasuric culture based thereon?

You will never be prompted to self-defence unless you acquire the ability to distinguish black from white. You will have no hold over the grey areas if you continue to believe in intermixing.

Source: *Christianity in North East India: Historical Perspectives*, F S Downs [a Christian historian], 1983, pp 3-4, quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 15

In the 1951-1971 period, the Christian growth in Nagaland was 251.6% and in Tripura 298.6% ... according to the Census of 1901 Christians in the North East constituted 1.23% of the whole, by 1951 the proportion was 7.8% and in 1971, 12.5%. North East BhaaratVarsh now had 39.8% of the non-southern Christian population.

<b>Conversion into Christianity</b>			
Period	Years	Location	Growth
<b>1951-71</b>	20	<b>Nagaland</b>	<b>252%</b>
<b>Nagaland becomes a separate state in 1963</b>			
Period	Years	Location	Growth
<b>1951-71</b>	20	<b>Tripura</b>	<b>299%</b>
<b>Tripura becomes a separate state in 1972</b>			

<b>Christian population in Mizoram</b>			
<b>1901</b>	1951	<b>1971</b>	How
<b>0.05%</b>	80.31%	<b>86.09%</b>	magic?
<b>Mizoram becomes a state in 1972</b>			

District of Assam, which was raised to the status of a State in 1987. The Christian population in this area had risen from 0.05% of the total population in 1901 to 80.31% in 1951 due to the efforts of the Protestant missions. In 1971, Christianity came to claim 86.09%.

**Nagaland became a *separate State* in 1963 but now they want to become a *separate nation* and that should tell you clearly the true motive behind Conversions into Christianity**

Source: *NSCN should not insist on Sovereignty*, Amulya Ganguli, *The Free Press Journal*, 25 May 2005, Editorial p 6

Even as BhaaratVarsh is inching closer to a solution of the Kashmir dispute, another problem is *raising its head* in the northeast. After *eight years* and 41 rounds of talks between the Center and the Naga insurgents belonging to the National *Socialist*<sup>1</sup> Council of Nagaland (Isak-Muivah) group, the difference between the difference s between the two sides do not seem to have reached a stage where an agreement is possible. The reason is the *refusal* of the rebels to accept a solution within the framework of the *Bhaaratiya Constitution*. Instead, they are insisting on a special federal arrangement in which the Nagas will have to be recognized as an independent, even *sovereign*, entity.

A curious feature about this obdurate stance, which is unlikely to be accepted by the Center, is that the NSCN *will not even consider* an autonomous system, under which *defense, foreign affairs, currency and communication* will be New Delhi's responsibility while other subjects will be under state's jurisdiction. According to Muivah, Nagaland may be defended jointly in the event of an external aggression, but if there is a war of confrontation between BhaaratVarsh and other countries, the Nagas should be *under no obligation* to join forces with BhaaratVarsh. Joint defense (is) *only for the Nagaland*.

---

<sup>1</sup> Their Christian missionary converters cum instigators cum monitors cum guides who show them the way are quite smart at using not questionable but respectable terms like *Socialist* to keep the true identity under cover lest their motives become suspect

## **And, here are the others who are heading the same way**

### **Garoland ~ 21 April 2003**

Details: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 22 April 2003, p 2

Now we have banned (in 2000) militant outfit of MeghAalay *Achik National Volunteer Council* (ANVC formed in 1995) demanding separate homeland for Garo tribes. ANVC General Secretary Wanding K Marak said ANVC is *not* keen to go for a cease-fire, as suggested by the Center, in the initial stages of peace talks and instead threatened to intensify its *armed struggle* to fulfill its demand for a *separate Garoland*. He cited *example* of former insurgent outfit *Mizo National Front* (MNF) in this context.

Source: *Being Indian abroad II*, Francois Gautier, *Hindu Voice*, Nov 2002, p 40

The [\*Christian] British gave a free hand to missionaries to convert huge parts of BhaaratVarsh, particularly in the *Northeast*. Today, American or Australian dollars are used to still *convert unethically, teaching the new converts to hate their culture and customs and creating a spirit of separatism*, as the Christian *Bodo* and *Mizo* 'militants' have shown.

### **Manipur ~ 26 April 2003**

Christian Postwar World Policy states one of its objectives being to create a *militant minority*. And this militancy is shown in their various acts.

Details: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 27 April 2003, p 2

An army captain was killed and some Jawaans [army-men] were injured, one of them seriously, when armed militants ambushed an Assam Rifles party at Litan area in Ukhrul district of *Manipur* on Saturday. Heavily armed militants opened fire at the security party, which was coming to Imphaal from Ukhrul district at around 2.15 am. Identity of militants was not immediately known though militants of Kuki Liberation Army (KLA) and United Kuki Liberation Front (UKLF) and some *Naga* ultras were reportedly active in the area.

### **Manipur ~ August 2004**

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, 15 August 2004 Independence Day, front

page

Agitators give call to boycott Bhaaratiya goods as if they were not part of BhaaratVarsh ~ Violence in Manipur continues

Imphaal: Manipur on Sunday witnessed stray violence during the 14 hour Bandh (closure) which severely affected the normal life in the valley districts while the agitators called upon the people to boycott 'India made' goods..., reports PTI. ...speaking to media persons here, three spokespersons of the 32 organizations which have been leading the agitation for a month now also said people would also start boycotting the 'India made' items from August 16 next.

Television Cable channels gagged

The Manipur government on Saturday prohibited a local cable network from transmitting local news produced by it, reports PTI.

- What we notice here is that 'India made' goods are now 'foreign goods' in their view. In other words, BhaaratVarsh is a foreign country in their minds.

When I was young and was in school, there existed no separate state called Manipur, as far I recollect. So, what we see here is that Christian Converts first demand for a separate state for themselves and *then declare* it an independent Christian state *not part* of BhaaratVarsh.

Justice Niyogi had noticed this phenomenon gaining ground fifty years ago, and he cautioned the nation. No one paid any attention to the warning. Leave aside other political parties, even then BJP President L K Advani made it clear that his party does not care.

National and international media and political parties project BJP as a *Hindu party* but from the time I have started taking any interest in looking closely at political developments in our country, I always felt that BJP was nothing but a bunch of cheats so far *Hindu interests* were concerned. I felt those political parties, which clearly show that they are anti-Hindu are *open threat* to Hindu interests,

but a party like BJP is a *hidden threat* to Hindu interests because it is a hidden anti-Hindu party under control of Atal Bihaari Bajpayee (or, Hajpayee, as someone said?) who even tried to force RSS drop word Hindu from its constitution, way back in Morarji Desai's Janata Party government period. Thanks God, Hajpayee's *ill-intensions* did not materialize, and RSS was saved from this likely insult, which would have been the last nail in Hindu coffin, if it had materialized.

Source: *Hindu Temples What happened to Them Volume II The Islamic evidence*, Sita Ram Goel, p 407

Again, the climax came when, under pressure from the newly formed Janata Party of which Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh had become a constituent, the RSS also *got ready to consider dropping* of the word 'Hindu' from its constitution. One wonders how things would have turned out if the Janata Party government had not fallen *before the critical session* of the RSS could be held. In any case, leaders of Bhaaratiya Janata Party, the reincarnation of the Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh, could be heard saying till recently that they could no more afford to be known as Hindus (*ab apne aapko Hindu kahne se kaam nahi chalega*)!

This ought to have told later day RSS policy makers that they had been betting on the wrong horse all along but somehow they preferred to live in an *illusion* that Hajpayee would deliver them.

Hindu is so very gullible that he simply cannot accept that there could be rotten men around them. They love to live in a make-believe world of their own establishing *brotherhood* with Aasuric people. The beef eaters, the heavy drinkers cannot be Hindu in *their heart* even if they wear Hindu colors to fool Hindu masses.

These people often take Hindu masses for granted. They place themselves on high pedestal and the Hindu masses on the low pedestal as far as intelligence is concerned. They think Hindu masses could be fooled forever. Well, Hajpayee was kicked out of his chair at a time when he thought he was going to win again.

## **Assam ~ Independence Day 2004**

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, 16 August 2004, pp 1-2

Guwahati: At least 17 *school children*, including nine girls, were *killed* and 40 others injured in a bomb explosion at an *official Independence Day function* in Assam's Dhemaji town on Sunday, where violence erupted as a backlash to the blast forcing the police to fire in the air, reports PTI. Two more bomb explosions were reported from the state on Sunday but there was no report of any casualty. The bomb planted by ULFA *militants exploded* in the VIP gallery at an Independence Day function in Dhubri. Militants also exploded a bomb in Dhokuakana area in Dhemaji district.

- Here, we notice the basic pattern, which can be seen everywhere: that is, call them militants so that their true identity remains hidden from the Hindu masses. People should not know these are Christian converts led to violence whose objective is to separate themselves from BhaaratVarsh.
- Why would our journalists do that? The answer may be found in their hidden loyalties. Democracy protects them. As opinion makers to the nation they keep the nation in dark. Christian imperialism has soon discovered how to abuse the democracy to their advantage.
- This is why the ChristianWest keeps praising democratic system so much. They know that so long the power and money is in their hand they can be autocratic in their approach while flashing their love for democracy for show.

When they invaded Iraq to fulfill their greed for oil wealth without having found any evidence of WMDs they told the world that they were heading there to establish democracy, which was being abused by Saddam.

When they are splitting BhaaratVarsh by turning peace loving tribal into bloodthirsty Christian militants they think that they are building Christian democracies. For this enormous amounts of money from the ChristianWest is flowing in covert manners.

Christians never understood democracy except that they have always understood how to destroy democracies while advertising their love for democracy. *Their speech and action is never consistent with each other.* Those who continue to trust such Aasuric people after being warned can only be called fools.

#### **Bodoland ~ 2 Oct 2004**

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 3 October 2004, p 1

*Ultras* kill 13 in Assam: The banned National Democratic Front of Bodoland (NDFB) militants struck terror in lower Assam *killing* 13 people and injuring 23 in separate incidences on Saturday, while one of its cadres was shot dead by security forces. .. A group of five heavily armed NDFB guerillas stormed the Makrijhora weekly market on National Highway 31 in Dhubri district at around 5:30 PM and opened fire *killing* 11 people on the spot and seriously injuring four others.

Well, we see *no mention* of Christian converts, all we hear is of *ultras*, which sounds more like Surf Ultra washing detergent!

When the term *terrorist* became a dirty word after 9/11 massive propaganda by the US, our *loyal* Christianized media soon coined a new word *Ultra* so that Hindus do not get to look at their true identity, that is, bloodthirsty Christian convert militants.

At the same time they keep flashing *Gujaraat* time and again to keep Hindus on the *defensive* and let the world perception be painted by *Hindu militancy*.

#### **Nagaland ~ 2 Oct 2004**

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 3 October 2004, p 1

26 killed as twin blasts rock Dimapur station: Twenty-six people, including women and children, were *killed* and over a 100 injured in two powerful bomb blasts, which rocked the railway station and a nearby market in quick succession here on Saturday. The platform was crowded with people, including *school children*, waiting to board the train to Bokajan in Assam's Karbi Anglong district, when the bomb

planted near the entrance detonated. *There were limbs everywhere and the platform was splattered with blood all over, one of the injured said adding people ran helter-skelter crying in terror.* With the condition of some injured remaining serious, Janaardan Singh, Superintendent of Police, did not rule out the possibility of death toll going up.

### **Assam ~ 2 Oct 2004**

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 3 October 2004, p 5

ULFA spurns cease-fire: Guwahati: The United Liberation Front of Asom (ULFA) has *rejected* the cease-fire offer by the Assam Government, reports UNI. ... This is a puppet government and they cannot take any decision about our demands regarding *sovereignty*, the ULFA Commander-in-Chief said in his statement. .. If the ULFA is interested in talks I am declaring an unconditional and unilateral cease-fire from October 15. There are 15 days for them to think and respond, he [Assam Chief Minister Tarun Gogoi] said. The ULFA took, however, less than 24 hours respond *negating* the entire effort.

### **Assam ~ past 2 decades**

Details: *Free Press Spectrum*, Syed Zahir Hussain, IANS, 27 April 2003, p 7

Here is another instance. Dwipamani Kalita surrendered to police in *Guwahati*, hoping to start life afresh. She joined outlawed United Liberation Front of Asom (ULFA) in India's northeastern state of *Assam* in 1998. During these 5 years *she* was involved in a series of violent strikes across Assam, the last being a daredevil mortar attack on the night of December 25 in the heart of Assam's principal city of Guwahati. In October last year, *she* fired two 60 mm Chinese-made mortars that fell inside the high-security capital complex that houses legislators and government officials although no one was hurt. ... The ULFA is fighting for an *independent homeland* and currently operates out of fortified bases in the adjoining Himaalayan kingdom of Bhutaan to carry out its hit-and-run guerrilla strikes on federal soldiers in Assam. There are less than a hundred women cadres in ULFA although the outfit's strength is estimated to be about 3,000. ... *Over 10,000 people have lost their lives to insurgency in Assam in the past two decades.*

- These 10,000 deaths do not matter to Human

Rights activists world over because they happen to be Hindu lives that have been sacrificed in the Northeast BhaaratVarsh and they have died by the hands of convert Christians.

- But then some 2,000 (?) Muslim lives lost in Gujaraat is already a world event to be remembered almost every month and for many more years to come.
- *Do you see why I say that hypocrisy is in the blood of Christianity? It is part of their genetic construction. Beware of such Aasuric people if self preservation matters to you at all.*

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, pp 118-119

Ishwar Sharan: T G Percival Spear, reputed Cambridge historian, commenting on the [\*Christian] Portuguese in BhaaratVarsh in an *Encyclopedia Britannica* article:

T G Percival Spear: Then came Roman Catholicism, which today has perhaps 5,000,000 followers and an array of churches, convents, and colleges all over BhaaratVarsh. *A by-product has been a tradition of intolerance, which still lingers.*

Source: <http://www.factmonster.com/countries.html> [4 April 2005]

Population of BhaaratVarsh 1,080,264,388

Christians 2.3% of the total population

Christians 24,846,080 [25 million]

- T G Percival Spear spoke of 5 million population which has now swelled to 25 million. Percival spoke of tradition of intolerance among 5 million. Think what it would be like when they have already grown to 25 million.

### **Tripura ~ August 2005**

In earlier pages you have had glimpses of Christianity's love for money, sex and violence. When these three are blended well what happens that you see now.<sup>2</sup>

DNA Mumbai 29 Aug 2005 p 11 Syed Zarir Hussain Agartala

-----  
<sup>2</sup> This section was added to the 2nd edition

~ The police in Tripura said surrendered leaders of the outlawed National Liberation Front of Tripura (NLFT) made the shocking revelations recently. A senior police official, quoting surrendered NLFT militants, said separatist leaders have been forcing women cadres and some male recruits into acting in pornographic films shot in the jungles. The films are then sold in various parts of BhaaratVarsh and other adjoining South Asian countries with the NLFT making a huge profit. The money is used for running an armed guerrilla campaign against the security forces. Following the sensational disclosure, police have raided several shops selling cassettes and CDs in Tripura and seized a number of pornographic films featuring tribal women. According to tripurainfo.com, the state's official website, the films are dubbed in Thai, Burmese and other languages. The website claims to have secured a CD titled *Hamjagoi Tongthoklaima* (Our experiences). Like a feature film, it runs a full cast of "heros" and "heroines". Initially, it appears to be a love film with boys and girls holding hands and walking past lakes and trees. But soon the video starts featuring close-up shots of the "actors" undressing and having sex. Police have been on the trail of those behind this sleaze racket since last month when some women NLFT cadre fled their camps and surrendered before authorities alleging sexual abuse by their male leaders. police spokesperson said several women cadres of the outlawed All Tripura Tiger Force (ATTF) and the NLFT had fled their jungle hideouts after being subjected to frequent sexual abuse by senior leaders. "We have reports of at least a dozen female cadre of the ATTF and the NLFT deserting camps on grounds of sexual abuse and harrassment by male members of the outfits," a police official said requesting anonymity. *The NLFT and the ATTF are separatist groups fighting for independent tribal homelands in Tripura.* Meenaxi Debbarma and Rajlaxmi Debbarma (\*sounds typical Hindu names MeenAakshi and RaajLakshmi Deb Barma), both in their early 20's, joined the ATTF four years back with the dream of carving out a tribal homeland through armed struggle. The two tribal girls underwent a three-month arms training and were all ready to join action. "We were in for a shock when we found our male commanders taking turns in visiting our camps and abusing us sexually," the two renegade ATTF women told the police. The two fled their BanglaDesh camps and surrendered before Tripura police on Wednesday. "All the seventeen women staying with us were subjected to

frequent sexual assault by leaders," they said, adding, "Instead of allowing us to go for action, our commanders used us for cooking."

This is what Christianity has made of the tribals who lived closest to the MotherNature for centuries if not millenniums. This should tell you what an Aasuric religion can do to people by robbing their souls. Sanaatan Dharm Hinduism made them humans and let them live their own lives. Christianity made out of them money, sex and violence hungry monsters.

### **Traitors**

Let us return to the aims of Christian Postwar World Policy:

To resist the progress of national unity

*To take advantage of the freedom accorded by the Constitution of BhaaratVarsh to the propagation of a religion, and to create a Christian party in the Bhaartiyaa democracy on the lines of the Muslim League ultimately to make out a claim for a separate State, or at least to create a 'militant minority'.*

They specifically referred to Muslim League, and notice their reference to "ultimately to make out a claim for a separate State". Is this any different from talking about another Pakistan, only this time not for Muslims but for Christians?

Our Constitution grants them the freedom to propagate their religion, and they make it political ammunition against the nation to split it into pieces. Is this not an anti-national activity? In Britain, an act much less than that is anti-national:

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 2 April 2003, p 1

British Labor MP George Galloway has been branded a *traitor* and the *enemy of the State* for urging "the Arab world to rise up and kill British troops in Iraq". The Parliamentarian called the Allied leaders and soldiers "wolves".

- *For his statement British MP was branded a traitor and enemy of the state. These Christian Missions in*

*BhaaratVarsh do not make statements but they are actively engaged in splitting the nation into pieces. Are they not traitors?*

### **NGOs**

There are simply so many *hidden faces* of these traitors that one has to go combing everywhere looking for them. These conspirators have *left no place safe* to be trusted. *They have created numerous NGOs (Non-Government Organizations) under the pretext of serving the society. In reality, they had been breaking the society and splitting the nation.* Manipulation and conspiracy seems to be their second nature.

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 26 May 2003, p 1

Kohima: The Center has blacklisted 824 [*\*eight hundred and twenty four, not a small number*] NGOs operating in the Northeastern states, including Sikkim, for suspected links with militant outfits, official sources said here on Sunday. These organizations were allegedly *pro-militant groups masquerading as service-providers in economic, healthcare and education sectors.*

*824 identified so far, how many unidentified as yet? That too only in the Northeast, what about the rest of the country?*

These are the kind of NGOs who shout at the top of their voice calling *Hindus communal* using Christianized English media as their vehicle. Their efforts are enthusiastically backed up by Marxists intellectuals. This *diversionary technique* has been developed and *perfected as an art* by these Christian-Communist combines who present themselves under the garb of Secularism.

When these Christian Missions were being *traitors to the Nation*, and a *consistent threat* to the *national integrity* for past fifty years, there is *no reason* for us to hesitate: we must ban all these missionary activities, which may be operating under *any pretext*, educational, health and all that nonsense. Their presence inside our geographical

territory must be made *legally inadmissible*. They have no role to play in our national life *in any form* or other. Traitors must have *no place* within the framework of our democracy.

### **In Europe**

Our Constitution grants them the freedom to propagate their religion, and they make it political ammunition against the nation. In BhaaratVarsh, by and large, common man is unaware of Christianity's history in Europe.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 90

The people and the rulers of Europe had to carry on a *thousand year struggle* to free themselves from the *theocratic hold of the Church over nonreligious (secular) institutions and activities*.

Oxford Dictionary describes *theocracy* as a system of government in which priests rule in the name of God or a god.

Pope had said we conquered *Europe* in the 1st millennium, *Americas* and *Africa* in the 2nd, now it is *Asia's* turn in the 3rd.

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 17 November 2004, Editorial

One religion, Roman Catholicism, is recognized worldwide to have temporal as well as spiritual powers. Since 1929, Vatican City, the seat of the Pope, has been recognized as an *independent state* within the city of Rome. *The Vatican is represented at the United Nations as an observer, though it cannot vote. It has diplomatic relations with 166 nations, 69 of which have permanent diplomatic missions in the City.* Among other things, it is a member of the UN Food and Agriculture Organization, has a member on the International Atomic Energy Agency, is a signatory to the nuclear nonproliferation treaty, and since 1997, a member of the World Trade Organization. *No other religious order enjoys such privileges.*

### **In BhaaratVarsh**

Let us see how the Church operates its *multinational business* and how it does the funding. Niyogi Committee

report gave the amount of money that was employed by Church in BhaaratVarsh during 4 years [Jan 1950 to Jun 1954]. Report gave country-wise contribution totaling to 29 Crores some 50 years ago [approximately 7424 Crores (US\$ 1.5 billion) in 2002 values].

Look at the enormity of this amount used for 'buying' new Christians and cultivating a religious nationalism in them. This *religious nationalism* is in effect is a separatist move and essentially an *anti-national* activity. But any voice raised against it promptly gets branded by Christianized media and thinkers as *Hindu communalism*. A small part of that \$ 1.5 billion can buy our media and thinkers easily.

- *Niyogi Committee Report indicated that most of this money was received in BhaaratVarsh in the name of maintaining educational and medical institutions but in reality spent on conversion of Hindus into Christianity.*

Naturally, it serves Western media well to promote the poverty stricken image of BhaaratVarsh. They comfortably ignore the fact: what a mess the ChristianBritish had left us with half a century ago, and in comparison to that what we are now. The tremendous progress that we have made is simply ignored.

- *The poverty stricken image is splashed all over and it helps them collect plenty of dollars in the name of helping the poor of BhaaratVarsh, medically and educationally. But then, such collections end up being used for ulterior motives ~ to gradually build a Church regime in BhaaratVarsh, which Europe has now rejected.*

### **Schools and Hospitals**

Niyogi Committee Report further provided factual data on how such missionary schools and hospitals operate:

- Harijan and Aadivaasi students were given free hostel facilities, food and books provided they attend Christian prayers;

- If a student failed to attend the Bible class but attended rest of the classes, he or she would be treated as absent for the whole day;
- School celebrations were used for showing the victory of the Cross over all other symbols;
- Hospitals were used for putting pressure on poor class patients to embrace Christianity.

On how Mission Orphanages worked, the Niyogi Committee Report revealed that during *famines* and other *natural calamities* such as flood and earthquakes, orphans were collected so that they can be raised as Christians.

Source: *Archbishop* of Pondicherry wrote to his superiors in Europe, in a Catholic publication '*India and its Missions*' brought out in 1823, chapter '*Spiritual Advantages of Famine and Cholera*' quoted in *Missionaries in India*, Arun Shourie, New Delhi, 1994, p 16, reproduced in *Pseudo-Secularism, Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 75

The *famine* has wrought *miracles*. The catchments are filling, baptismal water flows in streams, and *starving little tots fly in masses* to heaven ... a *hospital* is a ready made congregation. There is *no need to go* into the highways and hedges and '*compel them to come in*'. They send each other.

### **Money lending**

On how Roman Catholic missions had specialized in money-lending business was also revealed in the Niyogi Committee Report.

- Poor people often approached the missionaries for loans which were written off if the debtor became a convert. Otherwise, he had to repay it with interest which was often found difficult.
- One of the conditions for getting a loan, for instance, was that the recipient agreed to chop off the topknot (choti), the symbol of his being a Hindu.
- Some of the people who had received loans were *minors* and casual laborers.
- When one member of a family had taken a loan,

all the other members of that family were entered in the book as potential converts.

- The rate of interest charged was 10% and in a large number of cases examined by the Committee, one year's interest was deducted in advance.
- The Committee questioned many, and on being questioned, the people without any hesitation, said that their only purpose in going to the Mission had been to get money. All said that without the lure of money none would have sought to become a Christian.

Looking at these findings of the Niyogi Committee, wouldn't you agree that it is nothing but *buying* new Christians with their money power? And, the money they used was not earned by them. It was plundered from BhaaratVarsh during ChristianBritish regime. Hope you understand why I do not call it *conversion* but I call it *buying*.

Let us look at other innovative ways that these Missions adopted:

- The Committee found that new converts were employed as prachaarak and their job was to sell Christianity to others.
- The Committee also found that *Christians working in various government departments* were exhorted and expected to participate in the game. Those who did not help were cursed in missionary publications.
- Christians placed in higher positions and missionaries who became influential members of the Janpad Sabhaas put pressure on junior officers for influencing people in favor of Christianity.

What we see here is that they worked on all fronts possible, they left no stone un-turned.

### **Attack on Hinduism**

*The Committee also found that:*

- Missionary publications attacked idol worship in rather offensive terms;
- Dramas in which idol worship was ridiculed were performed in schools and elsewhere;
- Songs to the same effect were composed and sung;
- But, on the whole, the Committee noted that preference was given to vicious attacks on Hinduism, which was held up as a false religion.

Now look at it this way:

- At school a child learns to look down upon idol worshipping.
- At home the child watches parents worshipping idols.
- The child loses respect for parents.
- The disrespect grows as the child grows.
- Parents do not realize where it begins.
- They send the child to Christian schools for perceived better education!

### **Press and TV**

*Now let us stop for a moment and think, why did Bhaaratiya Constitution give the freedom for propagating religion to all? Was it for this purpose?*

*Also, let us ask the Press, those with substantial resources and reach, the bigger ones who play the role of opinion-makers to the nation; what are they doing today?*

- Are they doing any fact finding on their own?
- Are they serving the nation well when they have readily cooked material in form of the Niyogi Committee Report?
- Did they publicize it sufficiently enough to raise

public awareness, and by developing public opinion did they force the administration to take corrective measure?

- *What is the role of media in a democratic set up like ours?*

- Or, did they find themselves helpless in front of enormous money power of these missions?

- Or, were they bought over by these missions?

Why they all keep pointing fingers at the ills of Hinduism all the while?

- How else can they keep the heat off their own misdeeds?

- Public attention must be kept diverted towards other issues all the time. This happens to be their strategy.

- *Our Christianized media keeps that process alive.*

### **Mass conversions**

Let us see what the Committee reported on mass Conversions:

*Source: Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956 as quoted in Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance, Sita Ram Goel*

Persons of varying ages from 60 years to 1 (one) year are shown as converts and the list includes women and children also. We have met many *Uranos* in the course of our tours and we were struck very much by their total *absence* of religious feelings.

This was with reference to the list of 4,000 converts made within 2 years in Surguja district as shown in Government records. Now let us look at the methodology step-by-step:

- one year old children are purchased as new Christians;

- the name goes into government records as Christian;

- census shows them as Christian;

- different kinds demands are put up for various

kinds of benefits and privileges for those Christians, they being part of the minority community;

- their number swells in course of time and they become the majority community in that area;
- then comes the demand for a separate State for the people of that religion as they are, by now, in majority;
- all this is organized and carefully monitored by the Christian missionaries while the process takes its due shape!

This all happens within the framework of democratic setup and with due support of self-professed Secular forces of the nation. Here the meaning of secularism changes depending on the needs. First it is government support for minority religion. Then it is separate state for minority-turned-majority religion within one particular state. None of it is communalism. *Communalism is anything that is said against it.* And if by mistake something like this is done for Hindus then it is anti-secular. All this happens with active support of opinion-makers to the nation.

### **Refusal to produce Baptism records**

The Committee noted that Missions refused to produce Baptism records due to the fear of Truth being out:-

- As a rule, groups have been converted, and we find *individual conversion* has been *an exception* rather than rule.
- We have come across cases of individual conversion only of persons who are village leaders and they have invariably been followed by mass conversions of the *entire village* soon after.
- Immediate prosperity of these converted village leaders were striking, and explanations were offered that it had nothing to do with the mass conversion of the whole village. Committee noted that they did not find such explanations acceptable.

So what we see here is that the village leader is approached and *bribed* to lead the whole village into mass conversion. The process of bribery has *begun with* the arrival of Christianity on our land. Hindus had been truthful lot prior to the corruption brought in by Christianity.

[Note: you have seen earlier in this volume and you will see lot more in later volumes what was the face of Hindu society before arrival of Christianity and what it became after many generations of bad company and bad education of which we fools are very proud]

### **Anti-National activities**

The Niyogi Committee Report expressed the view that conversions led directly to *denationalization*. Greetings such as *Raam Raam* and *Jai Hind* [Victory to BhaaratVarsh] were substituted by *Jai Yesu* [Victory to Jesus].

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956* as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

The Supremacy of the *Christian flag* over the *National flag* of BhaaratVarsh was also depicted in the drama, which was staged in a school at Jabalpur, the Committee noted.

When Goa was liberated from Christian Portuguese and merged with BhaaratVarsh, the Christian Missionary paper *Nishkalank* [unblemished] strongly propogated against it. They wanted Goa to remain part of Christian Portugal. This is another example of their *anti-nationalism*. The Niyogi Committee found:

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee, 1956* as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

Evangelization in BhaaratVarsh appears to be part of uniform world policy to revive Christendom for reestablishing Western supremacy and is *not* prompted by spiritual motives. *The objective is to disrupt the solidarity of the non-Christian societies, and the mass conversion of a considerable section of Aadivaasis with this ulterior motive is fraught with danger to the security of the state. The Christian Missions were making a deliberate and determined attempt to alienate Bhaaratiya Christian Community from*

*their nation. The Community was most likely to become a victim of foreign manipulations in times of crisis.*

The Niyogi Committee Report observed:

Source: *Report of the Christian Missionaries Enquiry Committee*, 1956 as quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel

The history of the Christian missions provided ample proof that religion had been used for *political* purposes. Evangelization was *not* a religious philosophy but a force for politicization. The *Church in BhaaratVarsh* was *not independent but accountable to those who paid their upkeep*. The concept of 'Partnership in Obedience' that covered the flow of foreign finances to the Church was of a piece with the strategy of Subsidiary Alliances, which the East India Company had employed earlier for furthering and consolidating its conquests. And *conversions were nothing but politics by other means*.

Now that the ChristianBritish Government is no more in our country to support those Christian missionaries, they are finding other ways to revive the concept of ChristianBritish East India Company, which once before cunningly acquired control over our nation and our people. *The game is not yet over, only the mask has changed.*

*The Christian missions found themselves at loss to challenge the findings and conclusions of the Niyogi Committee Report and therefore, they responded by branding it Hindu communalism and they warned against the danger of Hindu Raaj.*

The missions managed to get support from some persons of public standing in BhaaratVarsh like Dr Hare Krishn Mahtab, then Governor of Bombay.

### **September 1956**

Two months later in September 1956 the *Minister of State for Home Affairs* B N Datar came to their defense:

Source: *The Catholic Church in India: Yesterday and Today*, Felix Alfred Plattner, Allahabad, 1964, p 7 quoted in *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 64

No steps would be taken to check the work of foreign missionaries, he declared in Parliament.

## **December 1978**

Years later, when Congress Government was toppled for sometime, Om Prakash Tyagi, a Janata Party Member of Lok Sabha, who was elected in 1977 after the Emergency (1975-77), introduced a Bill in the Parliament on 2 December 1978. Few months later, Janata Party split and Morarji Government had to resign, Congress party came back to power. Tyagi's Bill could not even be discussed in the Parliament.

## **By summer of 1982**

Source: *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, preface, p vii-viii

*1982 Niyogi Committee Report was no more available in the Government shops because Christian missionaries had bought all available copies and destroyed them. Even in libraries, it was rarely available because the same missionaries had seen to it that copies were removed, or borrowed and not returned.*

## **May 1997**

*Christianized media labels BJP as the Hindu fundamentalist political party to keep it always at the defensive. To earn their respect BJP tries to show that they are also as much Secular as are the rest of the lot who call themselves Secular. However, in the so-called Secular camp there are no takers of BJP appeal to honor them as Secular. More they reject BJP's claim of Secular credentials, harder BJP tries to prove itself Secular!*

Source: *Pseudo-Secularism: Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 83

*L K Advani, President of BJP, gave the finishing touch to the controversy by declaring in a press interview in Chennai on 4 May 1997 that his party "did not believe in use of legislation" to stop conversions.*

*Unfortunately, no one seems to be willing to recognize that it is a question of abuse of constitutional freedom granted for propagation of religion and in effect, most*

*activities, the manner in which they are conducted, are anti-national activities.*

50 valuable years have been lost and nothing has been done to take corrective measures. Emboldened by this apathy on the part of our government, media, intelligentsia and public, I would not be surprised if Christian missionaries have stepped up their activities very substantially during these 50 years. This is gross abuse of Constitutional freedom in democratic set up.

*It is not enough to have so-called democracy; it is important that we have the will to enforce it and prevent its abuse.*

## **Bangalore**

### **Year 2001-2002**

Source: *DGP of Karnaataka involved in Christian conversions*, Sadhu Mahendraan, *Hindu Voice*, Mumbai, June 2003, p 18

Mr Sangliana, *Director General of Police (Prisons)* of Karnaataka, is *directly involved* with a few Christian Missionaries in Conversions in the rural areas of Karnaataka. Mr Sangliana an IAS (sic.) of 1969 Batch from MeghAalay was the Police Commissioner of Bangalore City and Director General of Police till recently. Mr Sangliana, a *Northeastern Christian*, has been in the news for quite some time in Karnaataka for being too much biased with Christian and Muslim organizations. The moment he assumed charge of his office, he first tried to keep track on all the Hindu organizations. He was given a free hand from the *Chief Minister* of Karnaataka S M Krishna and few of his cabinet colleagues.

The First time when Mr Sangliana came to Limelight was in Nov 2001, when a few Hindu Organizations *protested* against some Christian Missionaries in Doddabalapur (Bangalore Rural), where *mass conversions* was being held. Violence Broke out when *Christians attacked the Hindus*, but the DGP instead of taking action and arresting those missionary people, ordered the arrest of all members of Hindu organizations and got them booked under *false cases*, many of whom are still undergoing imprisonment.

There are plenty of instances where he was involved. He has ordered the arrest of over 1,000 activists for just attending in the All India (BhaaratVarsh) RSS meet held in Hebbal Bangalore in 2001. He ordered the arrest of the activists *without any warrant*. These activists were *brutally beaten and tortured* by the Police Officers.

In another instance, Mr Sangliana *stood by and supported* the Church people, when they were involved in *demolishing* the Ma Bhagavati temple in Devanahalli (Bangalore Rural) and Sri DurgaAmba Temple in Banaswadi (Bangalore) in 2002. In both the cases the *temples were demolished for construction of Churches* despite strong protest by various Hindu organizations, other than RSS. The protestors had failed as they had no alternative left because the Church members were supported by the *Chief Minister* himself and two of his cabinet colleagues, T John (Infrastructure Minister) and J Alexander (Bharthinagar MLA) and above all Vyalar Ravi (AICC Karnaataka), who has close links with *Sonia Gandhi*. Today *84 Churches* have come up in this area in the span of *last two years*.

Mr Sangliana and a few others from the Police Department give *lectures every Saturday about Bible* to all students at the Bible College of India, Bangalore. This college consists of over 1,000 Students who are mostly from Northeastern States.

The Hindu community has been the target of Sangliana even during the celebrations of any of the *Hindu Festival* or any *National Celebration*. The DGP was strict with Hindus; he drafted a time frame for celebrations of Ganesh Chaturthi and other Hindu Festivals. In fact last year he had banned use of crackers during Diwaali celebrations.

Very Recently, after BhaaratVarsh's success over Pakistan in World Cup Match, when Bhaaratiyas were celebrating the victory, a group of over 300 Muslims protested the celebration and *attacked the celebrating Hindus* with thick soft drink bottles. Over 84 Hindus were *severely injured* and 14 of them *died* in the attack by the Islamists. But to everybody's surprise only 8 Muslims were arrested as against *518 Hindus arrested for just taking part in the celebration*. The *very next day* all the 8 Muslims who were arrested by the police, were *ordered to be released without paying any bail amount* by the DGP Sangliana, C K Jaffer Sharief (Congress MP) and Roshan Baig (Tourism and Hajj

Minister). On today' date there are over 312 *Hindus still undergoing punishment in Bangalore jail*, as they do not have enough money to pay out for bail. When a group of around 20-25 men meet the Chief Minister of Karnaataka, the *Chief Minister* brushed aside their plea and told them the following words: *"It is better that you people mind your business. If you are so much concerned about anti-nationals, you may join them in their cell. I will make arrangements"* We know that Chief Minister of Karnaataka is bound by his loyalty to his Italian Leader Sonia Gandhi. So he alone is not to be blamed for all the happenings in Karnaataka, but the entire Government machinery of Karnaataka has failed to check on the activities and rise of Missionaries and Madarsas in Karnaataka. *God save BhaaratVarsh* from such fanatic IAS & IPS Officers.

*No, God will not save BhaaratVarsh from such fanatic officers. God does not interfere with the happenings around the world until things have reached 'beyond repair' stage. When repair and remedy is possible, it is we humans who have to act to save our own interests.*

#### **For a change try something different**

Hindus will need to unite to save themselves. But for this case, they need not unite [physically]. They can act independently and yet make their voice heard. They don't have to do much for this. All they need to do is to spend 50 paise on a postcard and a few minutes of their time. These few minutes and these 50 paise cannot be better spent in any other way that much I can assure you. For a change try something different.

#### **Let one postcard go from each adult individual**

Write a postcard to the Prime Minister protesting this. Let one postcard go from each adult individual. Let one postcard go from every minor individual who has the ability to think on his or her own. It needs to be done by everyone individually who believes that Hindus have been wronged.

**Let there be one Lakh such letters**

Let there be one Lakh such letters and I guarantee you that prime Minister of BhaaratVarsh cannot sleep until he has taken action. Do not undermine the power of the voice of common man on the street if only he or she decides to exercise it.

**Do not waste productive hours of the day**

Do not come on street shouting slogans. It is a waste of time and energy. Do not call for or join a 'Bandh'; it is politicians' favorite pastime. Do not waste productive hours of the day, nor waste the money you can earn by working on that day. That money can be put to better use than staying at home observing 'Bandh'.

**Do not burn your tax money**

Do not throw stones on public buses or trains. Do not burn police vehicles and buses for nothing. It is your hard earned money in form of taxes you pay that you are burning. Do not listen to politicians who suggest you to do so.

**Do not give up Do not forget**

Just learn to protest without creating commotion, wasting time and money, but be firm. Write again to Prime Minister until action is taken. Do not give up do not forget.

**If each Hindu makes it a point to write one postcard**

Remember that the pressure that one-lakh postcards can generate is significant. Then think of what 50 Crore postcards can do. If each Hindu makes it a point to write one postcard, the nation will stagger. The post offices will not be able to burn them. Prime Minister's Office will not have the place to store them. *As postcards will pour-in the high-ranking officers occupying the PMO will have to come to the street to make room for those postcards.*

### **TV channels will not have any other news but to show**

The dishonest English media newspapers and their vernacular counterparts will not be able to keep silent even if they want to, otherwise they have to go out of business. The television channels will not have any other news but to show the piles of postcards pouring in. The international media will jump in and some honest ones will report.

### **Do it and continue to do it until you get desired result**

Just try it once. Do not give up. Do it and continue to do it until you get desired result. Let the politicians see your determination and your will. Remember politicians do not belong to any one. They are not loyal to anyone. They are the kind who would sell their mother in the open market and that is what they had been doing all along, selling Mother BhaaratVarsh to the Christian missionaries whose pockets are full with the enormous funding that flows in the country.

### **Politicians will soon change their side**

But also realize that these politicians are neither loyal to those Christian missionaries if they find themselves crushed under the enormous weight of 80 Crore Hindu voice. They will soon change their side.

### **'All of you' must do it, not just a handful few**

Realize that you are dispensable only when you are alone. But united you can move the mountain. Try your strength once when there is a need and see it for yourself. But the only point to remember is that 'all of you' must do it, not just a handful few. If 'all of you' do not raise the voice then those few will be punished and no one will dare again. Each of you will have to do your own part.

**This is nothing new ~ it is a set pattern that they follow every where in the world**

*Is there a pattern that gets repeated every where in the world, through the ages be it today or centuries ago? Yes, this is Christianity, they NEVER change inside, they readily change outer cover.*

Here are some examples of how so-called *civilized* Christian Missionaries convert others into Christianity, the otherwise *uncivilized* tribal by Christian standards, so that they can get salvation, for which Christian God has appointed only one *authorized agency*, that is known as Christianity.

### **Year 1797 ~ Tahiti ~ Divide and Convert**

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

In 1797, thirty years after the discovery of Tahiti by Wallis, the first missionaries landed on the island. The *Christian Missionaries*, sent by the *London Missionary Society*, tried for seven years to convert the *natives* but were *unable* to make any headway.

It was then that they discovered, as if by miracle, the proper method of converting the Tahitians. They discovered that the local chief, Pomare, liked alcohol (distilled by the missionaries) so much that he became an *alcoholic*.

Addicted to the distilled spirit (\*perhaps the *holy spirit*), Pomare agreed to back the missionaries in their work of conversion. Pomare, supplied with western *firearms*, easily subdued his native opponents. Upon his victory over his rivals, the whole island was *forcibly converted in one day*.

Then the process of inculcating *Christian virtues* began. *Persistent unbelievers*, those who refused to be converted, were *executed*. Singing was banned (except for hymns) and all forms of adornment, flowers or tattoo were disallowed. Of course, surfing and dancing were not permitted as well. The punishment for breaking any of these rules included, among others, being sentenced to hard labor.

Within thirty years of missionary control, the population of Tahiti fell from an initial estimate of *20,000 to 6,000*. On another island, Raiatea, a man who was able to forecast the weather by studying the behavior of fish was *executed*

for witchcraft. The missionaries continued this tactic from island to island and managed to *convert the whole South Pacific*.

Though this method was used centuries ago, it is *still a commonly used tactic* used by Christian Missionaries in tribal areas of Asia and Africa.

## **2 centuries later Year 1972 ~ Paraguay & Bolivia ~ intentional denial of medicine**

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@YahooGroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

In another New Tribes Mission (NTM) mission camp, many of the *natives* either *died* from *starvation* or from *diseases transmitted by the missionaries* for which they had no immunity against.

In one such mission camp in *Paraguay*, the German anthropologist, Dr Mark Munzel, reported that *food* and *medicine* were *deliberately withheld* by the missionaries.

From a total of 277 natives in April 1972 only 202 survivors were left three months later. A US congressional report confirmed that *49%* of the camp population had *vanished!*

In *Bolivia*, William Pencille, of the South American Missionary Society, was called in to help when white ranchers moving into the tribal areas came upon the Ayoreos. Pencille persuaded these natives to stop resisting the encroachment of the cattlemen and to settle on a patch of barren land beside a railroad tract.

*The natives, having no resistance to common diseases of the "modern" man, began to die. Throughout all this Pencille had the means to save the lives of these people. He had access to many modes of transport, including an airplane, and to funds which could easily have been used to buy medicines for them. Yet this is what he said: It's better they should die. Then I baptize them (on the point of death) and they go straight to heaven.*

## **Year 1979 ~ South America ~ Manhunt**

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@YahooGroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

Another method, aptly called "manhunt", involves the *Christian Missionaries* going out, sometimes in motorized

vehicles, hunting for natives to integrate them into reservations set up for missionary work.

The *New Tribes Mission* (NTM), for instance, went on such a manhunt in *Paraguay*. Five missionized natives were killed in one such manhunt. Those unconverted natives were taken to the NTM camp in Campo Loro. Within a short while, according to Survival International, *all had died* of new diseases they had no immunity to. Stung by criticism, the best reply the NTM's Director in Paraguay could muster was: *We don't go after people anymore. We just provide transport.*

In another such "manhunt" in 1979, also in *Paraguay*, one of the frightened natives fell down from a tree and broke her leg (her right breast had already been shot off by a previous encounter with the missionaries). She was *compelled*, with her broken leg, to walk back to the mission camp. She subsequently *died*.

### **Year 1986 ~ Paraguay - Kidnapping**

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

In conjunction with the "manhunt", converted natives are trained by the *Christian Missionaries* to carry guns. The "newly contacted" natives are then rounded off to the mission camp.

One American organization, Cultural Survival, reported in 1986 that natives in the NTM camp in Paraguay were *kidnapped and forced* into missionary schools.

### **Forced Captivity**

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

In one such Missionary camp, a witness described the situation of the kidnapped captives:

I saw two old ladies lying on some rags on the ground in the last stages of emaciation and clearly on the verge of death. One was unconscious, the second in what was evidently a state of catalepsy... In the second hut lay another woman, also in a desperate condition and with untreated wounds on her legs. A small, naked, tearful boy sat at her side... The three women and the boy had been taken in a

recent forest roundup, the third woman having been shot in the side while attempting to escape.

## **Brazil - Genocide**

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

There are many accounts of genocide committed by *Christian Missionaries* but they are *rarely reported in Christian media* because of the *perverse* nature of the crime and because they are usually committed *against* remote tribals.

One of the most horrific *massacres* was of Brazilian tribals by the *grossly misnamed* Indian Protection Service, which Christian Missionaries supported and often assisted in killings.

*In just a few years, the following tribes population was reduced due to Missionary genocide:*

- Munducurus tribe: reduced from 19,000 to 1,200
- Guaranis tribe: reduced from 5,000 to 200
- Cajaras tribe: from 4,000 to 400
- Cintas Largas: from 10,000 to 500
- Tapaiunas: completely extirpated (\*destroyed utterly)
- Other tribes were reduced to only a few (one or two!) individuals and some by only a single family.

*The Christian Missionaries employed some of the following methods in their killings:*

- The Cintas Largas were attacked by dropping *dynamites* from airplanes.
- The Maxacalis were given *alcohol* and then *shot* down when they became drunk.
- The Nhambiquera were killed in huge numbers by *machine gun* fire.
- Two Patachos tribes were exterminated by giving the unsuspecting Indians smallpox *injections*.
- Some of the Indians were murdered by presenting them with food laced with *arsenic* and formicides.
- One missionary persuaded 600 Ticuna Indians that the

end of the world is taking place and they will only be safe on a ranch. On that ranch the Indians were made *slaves* and *tortured*.

- The Bororos tribe was banned from performing customary religious rites on the dead. *Deprived* of their cultural identity, the Bororos, instead of converting, committed suicide on by one, until the tribe was *extinct*.

### **Year 2000 ~ Northeast BharatVarsh - Terrorist Organizations**

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@YahooGroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

These relatively small armed tribal groups are eventually nurtured by *Christian Missionaries* into violent and sadistic terrorist groups:

On 4 December 2000, Christians *converts* under the direction of Missionaries, *desecrated an Aashram* (Hindu religious retreat) set up by *murdered* Hindu leader Shanti Kumar Tripura. They *desecrated Hindu idols* and destroyed photos of the *slain* religious leader revered by both Hindu tribals and Bengalis. The Christian converts also *raped two female devotees* and brutally attacked two men who had come to the Aashram for pooja (religious rituals).

The next day, Christian *converts* brutally desecrated another Aashram at Jirania Khola and forced the inmates to *stop all Hindu rituals and practices at gunpoint*. A group of seven armed converted Christian terrorists barged into the Aashram and threatened the 150 Hindus with dire consequences if they continued to perform Hindu rites at the Aashram. The terrorists fled only after a large group of locals rushed to the Aashram.

Due to threats by violent Missionaries and their Christian converts, altogether 11 Aashrams, schools and orphanages set up by the *murdered* Hindu leaders in various parts of the state have been *forcibly closed down* by the Christian fundamentalist terrorist organization known as "National Liberation Front of Tripura" (NLFT).

In early October the same Christian fundamentalists had issued a diktat ordering the indigenous tribal Hindus to *stay away from Durga Pooja* celebrations (Hindu Festival) and warned that any tribal members seen taking part in the festival would be *instantly killed*. *In its official public statement, the NLFT said it wanted all tribals in Tripura to*

*become Christians. They also stated that salvation for Tripura lies only in Christianity and would eliminate anyone who dared to come in the way of their plans to forcibly convert all of Tripura to Christianity.*

NFLT is still an active and powerful terrorist organization that operates in Northeast BhaaratVarsh. They have converted many Hindus and tribals *forcibly at gunpoint*, and are involved in *rapes*, and *assassinations*. They continue to receive arms as well as moral and financial support from Western Christian organizations and Missionaries.

## **Summary**

Source: an article by Sudesh Thakur, HinduOpenForum@Yahoogroups.com, 4 November 2003, forwarded by Professor G C Asnani, Pune, HinduVoice.net

The above is only a *small sampling* of the atrocities that have been committed by Christian Missionaries. It can be seen that these Missionaries do not hesitate rape, torture, enslave and murder in order to forcibly spread Christianity. Though all these events occurred in the past, some occurred as *recently* as only a few years ago, and they still continue today on an even larger scale *unreported* by Western media (\*Christianized Bhaaratiya media).

## **Yes, my friends, this is Christianity!**

- *We need to know this great religion better unless we Hindus are willing to become an extinct species over a period of time. Do you see how well teachings of Holy Bible are being followed by Christians all over the world, consistently in the past and the present, either in form of participating in those crimes or by suppressing the information from reaching to public so that no corrective measures can be taken and no awareness can be created. The media is a fraud and is equally responsible for hiding information.*

## **Need to recognize the veiled threat**

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 23 November 2003, p 1

ULFA carnage - 11 Bihaaris shot dead: Guwahati: In a fresh attack, *ULFA* on Saturday *gunned* down 11 Bihaaris in the worst-hit Tinsukia district of Assam while two more deaths were reported elsewhere taking the toll in the nearly week-

*long violence* in the state to 47 as a total of 12 towns were brought under curfew, reports PTI. With reports of renewed attacks pouring in from different parts of *Assam*, panic-stricken Biharis have started to leave the state as the situation became tense after Saturday's *killings*.

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 24 November 2003, p 1

ULFA violence continues - two burnt to death: Guwahati: Anti-Bihaari attacks in Assam showed no signs of abating with suspected *ULFA* militants *killing* two more persons today, taking the toll in week-long violence to 50.

Today we look at these news items and think these are on account of regional sentiments provoked by political leaders with vested interest. We have become so very used to this kind of stereotype reasons created through repeated media exposure that our mind simply refuses to look at it any differently or deeper into the background of the *killers*. What is apparent happens to be the obvious explanation and that is where our thought process *ends*.

*Opinion-makers* to the nation do not want to say in print (newspapers and magazines) or in spoken media (television and radio) that ULFA happens to be an organization of *convert* Christian militants carefully *cultivated* by Christian missionaries with an intent to seek *separation* of Christian State in due compliance with Christian Postwar World Policy for BharatVarsh.

[Note: do not go by *Hindu sounding names* of terrorists; remember the Chief Minister *Ajit Jogi* a *Christian* disguised under a Hindu name. Similarly the surname *Patel* invariably creates in your mind the image of a *Gujaraati Hindu* but there are plenty of *Ahmed Patel* and the likes who are *Muslim* but their names like *A. Patel* become misleading]

In news reports there would be no mention whatsoever that those Biharis were *also* Hindus; they were not simply Biharis; they are also the *minority* community in the state of Assam. Here the *media* has a good excuse. If they tell this there can be Hindu backlash and in their view any such communal disharmony should be avoided. But then

when it comes to Gujaraat they have a *different* kind of excuse. If they do not tell the whole world that Gujaraat has Hindu majority how will the world know about Hindu atrocities over *peaceful minority* communities like the Muslims?

While Northeast carnages would be reported only *once* for *each* incidence, the riots of Gujaraat must be *repeated* at least four times a month for *next* twenty years. It happens to be the sacred *duty* of our Christianized media.

Our Christianized media has another sacred duty. They must do every thing in their power to defend the acts of Christian converts in the Northeast. They would promptly say whatever Hindu Shiv Sena did in Mumbai to Hindu Bihaaris the same Assamese are doing to Hindu Bihaaris in Assam. They would comfortably forget that Hindu Shiv Sena activists did not take life of Bihaaris whereas Christian converts had been *killing* and *burning* Hindu Bihaaris. Besides, the *motives* are totally different. Mumbai is over crowded and cannot take the load of migrants any more without building corresponding infrastructure whereas Christian converts are killing to make way for many Christian states all around eventually to build a Christian nation on this Hindu land.

Media men and women are predominantly the *product* of this Christian missionary driven education system which *plagues* the whole of BhaaratVarsh today. They are our children whom we send to ChristianEnglish schools.

**But then how can you recognize the veiled threat?**

So many Hindu spiritual gurus keep telling Hindus to keep their eyes *shut* from these realities around them and be *good within themselves* and *focus on attaining God*.

- *Is it possible to keep yourself unaffected by your surroundings? What is around you will definitely influence what is inside you if you must live in this real world.*

These spiritual Gurus may tell Hindus that all this world is not real, not permanent, not the final truth, and therefore focusing on God alone can bring permanent happiness.

- *Indeed, this is what you must look for if you wish to leave this dirty world around you and retire to Guru's Aashram. But Guru will not feed you and your family. On the contrary, you have to donate offerings to your Guru so that he can live peacefully in the comfort of the Aashram.*

- *When your needs for food, clothing and shelter are met then you need to do something about the surroundings in which you live. When you live as humans, not as Sannyasis, you remain part of the society. In the society there are Aasuric forces, which tend to destroy the social structure. Who will resist them if not you?*

Gurus will not meddle with those Aasuric forces because most of them *talk*, and they depend on you for their own security, disregard the high-funda talk they may give you. Once in a while one of them may try handling these Aasuric forces, but then like Mother Teresa, they will do it once and speak about it hundred times on the TV when they preach the audience every morning.

- *They all are great respectable people and, therefore, the common man and woman probably would look at me with scorn that I dared think of such nasty things about these respected ones. But their respected ones are making them forget their worshipped One Shri Krishn who raised the confused Arjun and made him lift his Gaandeev and fight Adharm. Do you remember what the worshipped One said?*

Source: *Shrimad BhagavadGita*, Adhyaay 2 Shlok 3

O Pritha's son, Arjun! You do not have to be a coward as this does not speak well of you. O Paramtap! Give up this contemptible infirmity of your heart and mind and get up to fight the battle

for protection of Dharm!

Source: *Shrimad BhagavadGita*, Adhyaay 2 Shlok 38

Pleasure and pain, loss and gain, victory and defeat

~ treat them all as same and get ready for battle.

By doing so you won't commit a sin.

- *The time has come for you to be mentally alert to your surroundings and evaluate them, without engaging yourself into self-deceptive nobility. No more time left for your enjoying mental idleness, no more time for being mental eunuchs. Remember, time waits for none!*

- *There is an Arjun in every one of you. One who is mentally prepared to fight against Adharm is the Arjun of today. The dividing line between man and woman, in terms of duty and responsibility, has receded as women have voluntarily or compulsively chosen to become equal in every field of work. So be it, and every woman and man may now think what is her or his duty and responsibility towards fighting Adharm that is engulfing Hindu society.*

- Why Bhagavaan Shri Krishn chose to preach BhagavadGita at the battlefield of KuruKshetr? Would He not have found a better place at an Aashram in the forest? Why the battlefield? This life itself is like a battlefield. A battlefield of Dharm and Adharm, a battlefield of Satya and Asatya, a battlefield of Nyaay and Anyaay.

He asked Arjun to fight for *Dharm*, against *Asatya* and *Anyaay*. And that is what I am asking you to do, through this book by showing real-life examples of *Asatya*, *Anyaay*, and *Adharm*.

- *No doubt toleration is a good quality but beyond a point it is bad because then we encourage Adhaarmic forces to grow beyond limits. Shri Krishn asked Arjun to rise and fight against Adharm. We need to take a lesson from that.*

## **Beware ~ your armor is torn into pieces**

Source: Laura Kelly, Email 3 September 2004

please examine the contention <http://www.vedascience.com/> Jesus, the Christ was a Hindu, 2003, Price : US \$ 10

The late Shri G D Savarkar [\*not the legendary Veer Savarkar but probably his brother] wrote this book on the *real life of Jesus, the Christ, after studying many English books* written on Jesus that were available to him during his imprisonment in Andaman's Cellular Jail under the [\*Christian] British rule. He could not write the book while serving rigorous sentence in that fierce and formidable Jail. However, he took notes from many English books and after his *release* from the Jail he compiled a book. It was completed on 22.12.1942 but some how or other it could not be published in his life time. The silent worker died unsung on 16th March 1945. The book was first published posthumously. But it was almost forgotten. It was again published in Maraathi by Dr P V Vartak on 21.1.1999. Now the book has been translated into English by Dr P V Vartak himself to bring truth and reality before the world. The aim behind publishing this book is to unveil the reality and not to do a politics of any sort. The publication of this book will certainly stimulate the new generation to do further research on the life of Jesus. Every student of history has to establish the real facts of the past. Recently, a Russian Orientalist, Mr Sergei Alexeyev has described *Jesus as a Hindu Sannyasi. The publication of this book will help BhaaratVarsh to establish brotherhood between the Hindus and Christians to dissolve all of their differences and disputes.* It will also help to establish that Jesus was Hindu himself and did not establish any new religion now called as Christianity and whatever cult he established was a part of Hinduism based on Gita and Vedic Aarya Dharm. So there should not be any question like converting Asia into Christianity in the third millennium as was observed by Pope during his visit to BhaaratVarsh in Oct 1999 extending his arguments that the Christianity won America and Africa in second millennium and Europe in first millennium. Jesus was in fact had a Hindu origin who was influenced by *Gita of Krishna* and he was spreading tenets ordained by Krishna in his Gita in the West which was known as Christianity in the west. Christianity is nothing else but the corrupt form

of *Krishna Neeti* embodied in BhagavadGita. This book will help Christian cast off their alienation and help bring them in mainstream of this country and their coexistence with the Hindus of this country.

- *The moment you start thinking may be Jesus was a Hindu, you tend to develop a kinship with him. It's an invisible bond that you tend establish and nourish in your heart. That moment onwards you accept Jesus and all that he stands for. This is where you drop your armor, your self-defence. You tend to become fondly oblivious of the threat which approaches you in the name of Jesus and Christianity.*
- *It is not enough to be good. You must have the ability to protect the good within you. Look at it differently.*
- *Your borders must be well protected from any unauthorized entry. Then only you will be able to keep your territories safe. And only then, you will be able to live peacefully.*
- *What applies to your national borders that applies to your Dhaarmic borders as well. The way invaders can invade your sovereignty and loot you, rape you, kill you; the same way Adhaarmic intrusions can lessen, corrupt and destroy your Dhaarmic tendencies.*
- *In order to protect the good within you, the good that is the gift of your Dhaarmic culture, you must keep yourself at a safe distance from Adhaarmic cultures. More importantly, you should not allow them to enter your territories. It is not only the mental territories that I am speaking about, it has to be so for physical territories as well.*
- *You must be clear about one thing. That is, clean spirituality is not attainable without clean environment. If you wish to think that if you are good, the world will also be good, that would be nothing but fooling yourself. You are simply trying to shut your eyes for no good reason.*

- *Adharm will keep growing around you. Rather multiplying, I should say, in geometric progression. It would only take advantage of your goodness. When Adhaarmonic forces grow substantially, howsoever inwardly you may want to focus yourself, outer environment will keep influencing you in one way or other. There will be no running away from this reality.*

- *So, try to be protective about whatever little good is left around you. Even if you become overprotective at this late stage, it won't harm. May be, you have to turn overprotective now that you have left your borders undefended so far.*

**Are you reaching the point of no return? The analogy of circling seven times in Hindu marriages**

Look at these few factors, *seemingly* isolated ones, but may be connected by an *invisible* thread:

- After 7th circle Hindu marriage is complete. The wife adopts husband's family name. She becomes part of husband's family. She bears husband's children, who carry their father's name; family name of her parents does not continue with her;

- In about thirty years' time their children get ready to marry. There begins yet another new generation, the process continues;

- In 1835 the Christian British took a decision. In compliance with that decision the infrastructure of ancient Hindu education system was totally destroyed. School in every village disappeared. Towns became education centers for Christian education;

- Counting from 1835, it has been about 170 years (rounded-off for easy remembering). Counting a new generation of every 30 years, we are closing on to completing the sixth generation in about another 10 years time;

- Given one more generation, the marriage between Hinduism and Christianity will be complete with symbolic 7 circles represented by 7 generations;

*generation* the average period, generally considered to be about thirty years, in which children grow up, become adults, and have children of their own [Oxford Dictionary, p 764]

*What after that? Will Hindus become part of the wider fraternity called Christianity? Will they bear Christian children to further expand already sizeable ChristianWorld?*

**Why do I call it a ChristianWorld?**

In the eyes of the Western world there are two kinds of countries. One, Hindu India. Two, 52 Muslim nations. *Rest of the countries are not identified with a religion.* For example, world does not perceive Britain as Christian Britain, or America as Christian America. Similarly, they do not perceive Christian Australia or Christian New Zealand. Thus, rest of the countries are not associated with a religion in particular.

Why? Do these countries have no dominant religion? Yes, they do have. *But we are quite oblivious of it.* Let us take the example of America. Population 84% Christians. Army 98% Christians. President Bush starts the day with Christian Bible. Attorney General Ashcroft holds Christian Bible classes in his office. American laws require a Hindu to pay fine US \$ 100 per day if he or she flies Hindu religious flag on American soil. Yet, somehow an image has been built as if it is secular America, at least, in the minds of we ChristianizedHindus.

*So we return to our base question: why is it that the image of a country (other than Hindu and Muslim countries) is not associated with any religion though they all have a dominant religion? My answer is:*

- *They themselves perceive the whole world as the ChristianWorld.*

- *In their mind, there is simply no need to identify themselves as Christian countries.*
- *For them, it is but natural that they are Christian countries.*
- *What is needed is to identify those nations which are not Christian countries today; then only those countries can remain in the focus.*
- *This focus is needed because sooner or later these nations need to be converted into Christian countries.*

Source: *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 4 April 2005, p 1

#### POPE DIES, WORLD GRIEVES

These are headlines on today's front page. Mark the words: World grieves. *Pope belongs to the world because world belongs to the Christians.* When ShankarAachaarya will die they will not write so.

#### **The most powerful & resourceful**

Source: <http://www.factmonster.com/countries.html> [4 April 2005]

USA has 84% Christian population

Source: *Will Rev Graham's America realize it?* S Gurusurthy, *Hindu Voice*, May 2003, p 9

98% Christian Army

The entire American establishment is now hooked to Bible and Church. President Bush starts the day with the Bible. So is the Attorney General Ashcroft. The Attorney General even holds Bible classes in the office.

What is Pentagon? Says the *Washington Times*, which carried the report about Rev Graham's proposed service at the Pentagon, "Christians of various denominations are about 98 percent of *incoming troops* who declare a religious preference, according to a 1999 study". So is it a conscript (\*one compulsorily enlisted for military service) Christian army? No more a professional one.

What is so special about Reverend Graham? "Islam is "a very evil and a wicked religion". It is a considered remark of an American, which he stood by despite all criticism. He is a revered Christian religious scholar, Rev Franklin Graham.

Rev Graham is a religious scholar respected by the US Government. He is the son of the 'famed' Billy Graham, the Christian evangelist who attempts to globalize faith. He has been invited to speak at the sacred Good Friday service at the Pentagon, the US Defense establishment.

Now let us look at the degree of *commitment* Pentagon has *towards* Christianity. "When the Muslims in the US expressed 'concern' at the Pentagon inviting Rev Graham, the Pentagon spokesman dismissed it ... It said clearly that it has "no plan or discussion to uninvite", that is, to withdraw the invitation to Rev Graham. "He is a recognized religious leader", said the Pentagon. The plan is not limited to just invite Graham. But to avoid future problems, said the Pentagon, so that there can be no objection about the Pentagon inviting such 'recognized' religious leaders to sermonize the Pentagon officials in future.

Source: *IndiaCause newsletter*, 25 February 2004

A Hindu family in America is not allowed to fly a religious flag, and if they do should pay a fine of \$100 per day.

### **When almost no choice will be left with you**

Someone had once said:

If you will not fight for the right when you can easily win without bloodshed; if you will not fight when your victory will be sure and not too costly; you may come to the moment when you will have to fight with all the odds against you and only a small chance of survival. There may even be a worse case: you may have to fight when there is no hope of victory, because it is better to perish than to live as slaves.

You have to make your own choices, my friends! I am here only to draw your attention but you have to act, if you wish to. I may have nothing to protect, but may be you have to protect your coming generations.

### **Asurs all around you**

Think of Raawan. He was a learned man. In fact, very learned but given to different kind of tendencies and attitudes. Commoners perceive of him as an Asur. *So that is the image of Asur that I speak about.* And, from that

perspective I speak of Judaism, Christianity and Islam as Aasuric religions. I do not feel inclined to debate with those, who would want to argue that Asur is a word of wider import, it has larger connotation, etc. Let them debate on theory of what Asur means, and let me caution you of what Asurs can do to your culture, *if you start embracing them with a sense of brotherhood*. You got to learn to maintain a safe distance from Aasuric religions and their propagators and followers. *Mere association with them can corrupt you substantially and beyond repair.*

To me, an *Aasuric civilization is one which tends to destroy all other civilizations*. If we look at the teachings of Judaism, Christianity and Islam we find their main thrust is towards destroying other civilizations. And, that is what they have done since they have come into existence. In BhaaratVarsh, Islam has destroyed Buddhism. Christianity has destroyed all pagan civilizations in Europe, Africa, Americas, Australia, New Zealand disregard whether they were developed civilizations, or underdeveloped. In Europe and Asia, Judaism and Islam have done their share of the job pretty well. It is true that Judaism had been on the defensive due to sever onslaught by Christianity and Islam, and in present times they remain *relatively dormant* on offensive front, except in Israel where they are a force to reckon with. But we shouldn't forget that seed of Christianity and Islam lies in the teachings of Judaism and we will discuss this matter in greater detail at a later stage [Volume III].

*Mere association with Aasuric cultures can corrupt you substantially, and any kind of admiration for them can lead you to a point of no return. And that is what has happened to Hindu society.*

#### **Must we resort to Violence? No!**

One gentleman wrote to me that I should exhort (\*urge, admonish earnestly) my readers to resort into violence. But I would not advice you to do so because Hindu cannot

practice *sustained violence* like Jews, Christians and Muslims; and, to eradicate them one would need sustained violence, which Hindu is simply not capable of *temperamentally*.

But at the same time I want you not to accept *meekly* every act of Adharm towards Hinduism. You have to find ways how to *resist* effectively. If you look for you will find it, provided you do not seek *quick fix* solutions. The problem is so very *complex* and so *gigantic* that you cannot simply eradicate Adharm easily. You got to resist it at *every step*. You have to build-in a *mechanism* whereby you can *mobilize* larger segments of society into action. You will need good leaders undoubtedly, not Hajpayee types. You will need good preachers also, not the type who keep you in a make-believe world.

Violence is not a solution. *Hindu violence is like a volcanic eruption. After the heat is released, it settles down in search of peace. Hindu is not made to sustain violent psyche as an ongoing process.* That is the domain for Muslims and Christians. If they do not get enough reason to fight Hindus, then they will fight amongst *themselves*. Therefore, do not give them enough reason to fight Hindus. Understand their psyche. When Christians and Muslims are fighting then followers of Son of God (so-called Christians) and the followers of God (so-called Jews) will be on *one side*. But when they fight idol worshipper Hindus then Jews, Christians, Muslims and Communists all will be on *one side*. They all belong to one *fraternity* connected by one thread. If you wish to understand their *religious compulsions*, their roots and branches, you need to study either the slim edition *Judaism Christianity Islam Communism and Hinduism* or Volume III of *Christianity in a different Light*.

Like *Yudhishthir* you have not resisted Adharm in time, and you have *allowed* it to grow phenomenally. A time will come when you will not be left with *any choice* other than

another MahaaBhaarat. Shri Krishn had seen this coming, and therefore, he had sent Arjun to *Devatas* to collect *Divyaastrs*. You have to do the same. You have to collect all the *support* you can manage. Remember, the army of *Adharm* like that of *DurYodhan* will be *much bigger* than the army of *Arjun* but you will have to fight with that.

### **Need for silent revolution**

There is no point in challenging the mighty empire of Vatican. It may bring us defeat *before we begin*.

*Do you remember MahaaBhaarat? Shri Krishn asked Arjun to go out and seek Divyaastrs. Why did he do so? He knew that when war will be declared between the forces of Dharm and Adharm, many powerful persons will be on the side of Adharm.*

*Therefore, you need to organize the Hindus silently and gradually. You have to bring in them a mental revolution. For that you have to provide them with necessary ammunition. In today's context such ammunition is knowledge of lesser known facts ~ organized information.*

I am gathering for that *scattered* information and organizing them in a manner that would make the *assimilation* process relatively easier. But then I shall not use it myself. You will have to train yourself in the skill of using such ammunition. It is *not* going to be an easy task. It will be a *long drawn* process. And that is what Hindu can take.

The methodology is *akin* to that of Gandhi's in a way. But the character of it is just the *opposite* that of Gandhi's. *Gandhi* turned you into *eunuchs*. I want to raise the *Kshatriya* spirit in you.

### **Any hope? Why not!**

Yes, provided Hindus train themselves in the *language* that these Aasuric religions *understand*. You have to fight them on their turf. You have to learn their techniques but

use them *differently*. They use those techniques to *eliminate* you. You have to use those techniques to *defend* your own interests. Remember that Bhagavaan Shri Krishn prompted Arjun to signal Bheem to *split* JaraaSandh into two and *strike* at DurYodhan's thigh. *There is nothing wrong if you deal with an Asur in his way. Only your objective should be to protect Dharm whereas Asur's objective is to destroy Dharm.*

Kans, JaraaSandh, ShishuPaal had to be eliminated and for that Shri Krishn had to descend on the earth. So was Raawan needed elimination and Shri Raam had to descend.

- *But then, would you only wait for another Avataar and let Aasuric forces compound? You have no role of your own, do you think? What for has He given you the free will? Is it not for self defence? Is it not for protection of the noble and destruction of the ignoble?*
- *When do you think that the time will come for you to use that free will? Will it be only then when you are personally hurt? At that point of time you may find yourself alone without any support because today you have not extended your support to those who need it now. Those who are hurt today they need your support now. If you extend that support now someone else may come to support you when you will be hurt. Do not wait until the danger knocks at your door and someone near and dear to you is hurt.*
- *You have a responsibility towards Dharm. Decide for yourself who are on the side of Dharm and support them. Identify clearly who are supporting Adharm and train yourself to guard against them. Remember that self-defence is your responsibility. State and administration will not help you when it is run by the Adhaarmic forces. You have to help yourself.*
- *In all your endeavors you must have one faith. He is on the side of Dharm. He who is the protector. However,*

*expect not Him to interfere until you are truly helpless. Understand the difference between feeling helpless and being helpless. Today you are not helpless, you are only feeling helpless. You have to shrug off that feeling and get your backbone straight!*

# For whom Untruth is Truth and Fraud is a way of life

Christianity's foundation is based on a fraud ~ its all expansion activities have been based on fraud ~ fraud has been so much part of their life that it has gone into their blood ~ it is hereditary, part of their genetic construction ~ it has become their second nature ~ this is typical of an Aasuric race and its culture

# Fraud at the very foundation surrounding Jesus Christ

Today even the historicity of Jesus Christ is in doubt ~ there have been several big question marks

- *But then we should not get dissuaded by them ~ world today believes Jesus and Christianity NOT in isolation*

## **Christian missionaries claim Raam and Krishn were not historical figures but Jesus Christ was**

Source: *Jesus Christ-An Artifice for Aggression*, Sita Ram Goel, p 1

I remember very vividly the words of my friend, the *Jesuit* missionary, who tried to *convert* me in 1956. "Let me tell you at the very outset," he had said, "that Jesus is no mythological mumbo-jumbo like your Raam and Krishn, and even Buddh. On the contrary, he is a *solid* historical figure whose miracles were witnessed and *vouchsafed* by many contemporary people.

In light of this claim we bring to you the following facts:

## **Archaeological findings of 1947**

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, pp 112-129

Note: *All quotes* in this chapter are from this source *unless* specifically stated

One of the most significant archaeological finds of this century took place in 1947, at a place not far from Jericho in the *Qumran* region of *Palestine*. These are now famous, as *Dead Sea Scrolls* ... The Scrolls are known collectively as '*Qumran texts*' ... Most of the Scrolls came to be deposited at the Dominican controlled institution known as the Ecole Biblique—short for Ecole Biblique et Archaeologique Françoise de Jerusalem (French Biblical and Archaeological School in Jerusalem). The expectation was that the task of collating, editing, and translating the scrolls would be carried out by the experts of Ecole Biblique *assisted* by a battery of *visiting* scholars.

### **Plenty of references for you**

Those interested in greater details may want to read Allegro, John Macro, *The Dead Sea Scrolls: A Reappraisal (Second edition)*, Penguin Books, London, 1990; Eisenman, Robert and Michael Wise, *The Dead Sea Scrolls Uncovered*, Penguin Books, New York, 1992; Vermes, Geza, *Dead Sea Scrolls: Qumran in Perspective*, Revised edition, S C M Press, London, 1994; N S Rajaram, *The Dead Sea Scrolls and the Crisis of Christianity: An Eastern view of a Western Crisis*, Minerva Press, London, 1997. Let us hear the story in words of N S Rajaram, which I am presenting to you *very briefly*, only to raise *awareness*.

### **Biblical scholars opened hornet's nest**

Around 1950, when no one had any inkling of what they might contain, a few Qumran texts were released. Biblical scholars soon began to notice that they indicated that ... Then Andre Dupont-Sommer, a distinguished Biblical scholar from the Sorbonne in Paris noticed that some of the Scrolls included references to ... others, notably John Allegro, agreed with him. In a widely reported radio talk, Allegro went on to observe ... this received wide coverage in the press including such important newspapers as The New York Times [Late John Marco Allegro, foremost Biblical scholar of his time]. Unknowingly Dupont-Sommer (and Allegro later) had opened a hornet's nest All this was too much for Church authorities. [Allegro had examined the scrolls in original] They felt *deeply threatened* by the revelations of the Dead Sea Scrolls that went so far as to *question the very existence of Jesus as a historical person*. What then happens to Christianity ~ a creed that owes its legitimacy and authority as the teachings of Jesus Christ said to be God's only Begotten Son? They felt it would only be a matter of time before the *whole foundation of Christianity would collapse ~ taking the Church with it*.

Now, if you can *separate the two* [Jesus and Christianity], even one goes down the drain other will keep floating. *How* to separate them? Sow enough seeds of *doubt* in the minds of those who *rely* more on rationality and less on intuition.

It is a time tested theory. Many major multinational corporations do not promote the corporate image. They *promote* brand image. If one brand sinks, it will *not* take down the other with it. People do not *associate* the two brands together. They tend to perceive them as *isolated* entities. Plain and simple advertising strategy.

Now, Vatican is the mammoth multinational corporation. None in corporate sector match its *length* of experience, its *depth* of reach and its *expanse* of resources.

For Vatican more the *confusion* around the better it is. Vatican's resources are at their disposal who would like to oblige.

Benefit from *split votes* is another time tested strategy. So, we see a spate of new *fictions* cropping up. They are brilliantly organized. Stories are very convincing. What happened to those 12 years of Jesus. What happened to his wife, millions of children and their children, etc. What happened to the inspiration he received from BhagavadGita. Why he looked like a Hindu sadhu.

### **Vatican conspired to keep findings out of public view**

Fortunately for the Church, the Scrolls still remained firmly under its control, in the custody of Ecole Biblique—a Vatican *controlled* institution ... Father de Vaux and other Catholic scholars made sure that *no more* texts were released [Ecole Biblique head at that time was Father Ronald de Vaux, a French monk belonging to the Dominican order]. *Both* the *public* and the *academics* were *unaware* of the fact that the Ecole Biblique, and therefore the Scrolls were under the *secret control* of the Vatican ... this monopoly situation—with *no outsider* permitted access—prevailed from 1947 until 1991.

### **Huntington library lets the worms out**

Then, suddenly, events took a dramatic turn. On 5 September 1991, American newspapers reported that Professor Ben-Zion Wacholder of the Hebrew Union College in Cincinnati and his doctoral student Martin Abegg had used the secret concordance of Hebrew words prepared by

the scholars of the Ecole Biblique (and *leaked* by someone) to recreate the texts with the help of computer analysis. They claimed 80% accuracy in their reconstruction. Less than three weeks later, there was a still more dramatic announcement. On 22 September 1991, the Huntington Library in California, which had *photographs* of all Dead Sea Scrolls, released them to the *public*.

I had always admired American love for truth. I looked at their investigative journalism as their unending quest for truth. I admired American peoples' ability to reciprocate such risky ventures by way of adequate monetary rewards. I perceived money came later, first came the desire for unearthing the truth.

How very mistaken I was. ChristianWorld simply does not think that way. They think the other way round. *Money* comes *first* and *then* comes the *desire* for *search*. Where there is no money there is no desire for search.

All investigative journalism thrives because it pays rich dividend. Take that element out and all that enthusiasm will *evaporate* in thin air. You will no more see any sign or talk of it.

All American research in any field of activity is benchmarked against what it will finally generate. And that has to be *quantifiable* in monetary terms. Simply spoken *money rules!*

### **High drama of 1992**

But the drama was only beginning ... to the great surprise of everyone, within weeks of their release to the public by the Huntington Library, Eisenman and J N Robinson published, a two-volume edition containing *photocopies* of all the Scrolls *manuscripts* under the title *A Facsimile Edition of the Dead Sea Scrolls* [Robert Eisenman, a well-known Biblical historian from California State University]. Soon after, Eisenman and Michael Wise—the later an expert on Semitic languages from Chicago—published also *translations* of the 50 most important texts of the Dead Sea Scrolls with commentary under the title *Dead Sea Scrolls Uncovered*

- *The First Complete Translation and Interpretation of 50 Key Documents* withheld for over 45 years.

### **Vatican again prevents its publication**

Upon learning that Eisenman had contracted with E J Brill of Leiden (Holland) to publish his Facsimile Edition, the Vatican used its great *influence* to have the publisher *back out* at the last moment. Later, Biblical Archaeological Society of Washington published the two-volume Facsimile Edition. Less than a year later the Penguin edition of *Dead Sea Scrolls Uncovered* also appeared. ... What Eisenman, Allegro, and other Biblical scholars found is that the picture of Christianity emerging from the Scrolls is the *opposite* of what has been presented by the Church. This means that the Church and its priesthood, for two thousand years, have been feeding as 'truth' the exact *opposite* of the real truth. So, the Gospels, far from being a historical account of the life of Jesus, are nothing more than a *fiction*—even a pious *fraud*. But the Gospels distorted all this by blaming the Jews for killing their 'Son of God!' ... The Jews have been made to pay a terrible price for this fabrication. ... Its [Christianity's] scripture and its history owe more to *forgery* and *plagiarism* than any *divine* inspiration. It is the most massive forgery and the *greatest deception* in all history [\*Plagiarism: The practice of taking someone else's work and passing them off as one's own]. The *Church has known* all this, for Pope Leo X (1513-21) admitted centuries ago: "It has served us well, this *myth of Christ*" This is what they tried *desperately* to keep secret by *suppressing* the Dead Sea Scrolls.

### **Where was their Journalistic Ethos that they make so much hype about?**

- Why is it that Bhaaratya Christianized media kept Bhaaratya people totally ignorant of Dead Sea Scrolls drama?
- Were they totally unaware? If that were to be true in the age of information technology then it is a shame on their profession.
- If they knew all about it and deliberately kept a lid

on it, then it is a much bigger shame on their journalistic ethics that they so much boast about.

- What was it after all? Had they all sold out their loyalty towards Christianity, the very education system on which they were raised? Or, was it the massive Vatican budget that helped all their mouths shut? Or, they have a better explanation?
- Whatever it was, you need to realize the loyalties of our press and electronic media. Their loyalty towards truth and public is certainly questionable.
- They choose what news to reach people and what not to. They also determine how to present that part of the news which must reach the people.
- *Thus, people do not have access to free and fair information but to selective and molded information.*
- People are not free to make their own judgment but they are led by those who control the media.

#### **What is the truth anyway?**

That Jesus who was not a mumbo-jumbo like Raam and Krishn and even Buddh--whose miracles had been vouchsafed by many contemporary people--that Jesus of history is now in big trouble!

Truth of Jesus is shrouded in mystery, and *controversies* of different nature.

- There are books which speak that Jesus *married* some Mary Magdonel and had children - now these children and their children have multiplied into *millions* around the world.
- There are other versions that he came to *BhaaratVarsh* and lived here.
- Then there are people who believe Jesus *never* existed.

- There are people who believe that Jesus of Bible and real Jesus are *different*.
- Some believe real Jesus's teaching are based on *BhagavadGita*.
- You can go on *inventing* as many versions as possible provided you have the imagination and capability to write convincingly.

In today's marketing-driven world, all these stories will float around *so long* they generate *revenue* for the commercial publishers. If that *stops* all stories will stop!

Many people will love to believe in all sorts of conflicting views but--in terms of *ratio* against those who believe in Jesus of the Christian Bible--such other type of people will be *minuscule* in number.

And, *world perception* does not depend on such *abysmally* low ratio people. The world perception depends on what *most people* believe.

And such perception finds its way in publications like *Oxford Dictionary*, which states that *gospels* are the *record* of *Christ's life and teachings*.

To me, it matters not whether he existed or not. I would rather leave it for the *mental luxury* of learned people, and I do not claim to be one.

All I know, the image of Jesus *influenced humanity* very substantially. That influence (good or bad) *is real*. So, all I care is the *kind of influence* he and his name did exert on his people.

I am least interested in controversies and sensational news. I am concerned with the *far reaching effect*, this all had, *on Hindu society*.

If Christianity did not try to meddle with Hindu ways of life, I would *care not* what their truth, and what their fraud is.

To me, what is important is the *conduct of Vatican* after discovery of Dead Sea Scrolls. The question that stares at me: after all what is it that Vatican was trying to hide?

- *Was it something deeper, and much more sinister than what appears on the face of it?*

**Avoid brand conflict ~ a marketing strategy**

In marketing, some believe in keeping brand identities separate. If one brand goes down, it does not pull down the other brand.

Now that *Jesus brand* is well developed, it is time to *separate* Jesus brand from *Holy Bible brand*.

If Bible image goes down, at least Jesus image will keep floating, or even flying high!

**You may want to condemn Bible and glorify Jesus but then**

- Some people would want to believe that Jesus of real life and Jesus of Bible are different people.
- Believing this they would want to glorify Jesus but condemn Christianity.
- They do not notice the folly of their approach.
- The world believes in Jesus of real life and Jesus of Bible are as same.
- The world will accept the glorification of Jesus and reject the condemnation of Christianity.
- *The net effect of their approach would be: glorified Jesus will further glorify Christianity.*

**Christian Priests are Quitting Christianity learning what a Fraud it is, except for those whom Lure of Money keeps glued but then that is No reason to celebrate**

Despite considerable efforts by Vatican to keep archaeological findings of Dead Sea Scrolls a well-guarded secret, it seems to have taken its toll on those who

*professed* Christianity. The numbers of Christian priests had been dwindling alarmingly.

### **Findings of Secret Vatican Study**

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, pp 112-129

Note: *All quotes* in this chapter are from this source *unless* specifically stated

Peter de Rosa, a former Catholic priest, who had access to official Church documents, citing a secret Vatican study: It revealed that from 1963 to 1969 over 8,000 priests had asked to be dispensed from their vows and nearly 3,000 others had left without waiting for permission. The study estimates that over the next five years 20,000 would leave. The *estimate* proved to be far too *conservative*. Matters were worst in countries that pontiffs had relied on for providing missionaries. Holland, for example, used to produce over 300 priests a year. Now ordinations are almost as rare as mountains [in Holland] ... the average age of those who remain is a startlingly *high 54*. The future, too, looks bleak. Over the last twenty years, the number of Seminarians in the States [\*America] has fallen from 50,000 to 12,000.

These numbers are pretty *old*. Situation has worsened with time. Now convert Christians from third world countries are making their headway to fill those vacancies for lure of money and *perceived* better living conditions.

As they land in those jobs, the *perceived better living conditions* often turn out to be nothing more than an *illusion* but as the human tendency is, no one wishes to admit that he or she has been *fooled*, and go back to where one started one's journey.

The *hope* and the *ego* keeps them going, and the *falsehood* only *compounds* with time, and finds its expression in different ways in their *life* and *thought*.

### **Italy rejects Christianity as the Religion of State**

David Yallop is probably England's foremost investigative reporter. He was the one responsible for exposing the *murder of Pope John Paul I* in his now famous book *In the God's Name*. He had this to say regarding the state of

Christianity in Rome, the *home* of Christianity in most people's mind: The new Concordat [\*agreement] recently signed between the Vatican and the Italian Government makes a fitting epitah [\*memorial inscription on tomb] for the current Pope's [John Paul II] reign. Italy, for nearly two thousand years regarded by Catholics as the home of their faith, *no longer* has Roman Catholicism as 'the religion of the State'. The Church's privileged position is ending (p 323).

**Christian Church attendance drops to less than 3% by 1978 - that was quarter of a century ago - how bad would it be now that could be any body's guess - Italy the birth place of Christianity embraces Paganism**

*David Yallop*: Rome has a Catholic population of two-and-a-half million [in 1978]. It should have been producing at least seventy new priests per year. When Luciani (John Paul I) became Pope [in 1978] it was producing six. ... Many parts of the city were, in reality, *pagan*, with Church attendance *less than 3* percent of the population.

**UK, Canada - Churches selling out**

Many former churches in Europe have now been taken over by non-Christian cultural organizations. It is symbolic of this change that the famous Bhaaratiya Vidya Bhawan in West Kensington, London is a former church.

This reminds me of a personal experience. In Toronto, Canada, I had watched *Hare Krishn Temple* from outside wondering if it had been a church building earlier, and how is it that now it houses a Hindu temple? I wasn't aware, then, of all these happenings in the ChristianWorld. Now it looks, perhaps what Rajaram says above explains that. The table is turning now. Only *difference* is that Hindus are buying out churches by *legally* paying out for them. Christians, however, did it differently. Christian *Saint* by name Xavier, after accepting grants from Hindu king built churches, converted Hindus into Christianity, pulled down Hindu temples, and built churches in place of temples.

The history written and taught in our schools cleverly

*suppressed* the historical facts, while teaching us that they were *doing a service* to Hindus. Christianity and fraud are *inseparable*. Islam has been relatively *honest* in this context.

### **Germany Churches on sale ~ Younger generation rejecting churches**

Here is a recent news item from The Free Press Journal that appeared on 29 June 2003 on page 7:

Hamburg: With funds running low, Germany's Catholics and Lutherans have begun putting church buildings on the market ... reports DPA ... Among the properties up for sale is St Martin's, a no-frills 1950s Catholic church in the western German city of Aachen ... Sunday attendance rates have dropped steadily over the years to the point where many churches are never more than half full. With few clergymen and less money to go around in all the denominations, parishes have been merged, meaning one priest or minister often has to hold services in two or even three churches on a Sunday. The congregations mainly consist of older people, with no sign of the up-and-coming generation in the pews. In the northern Port City of Hamburg, Lutheran leaders confirmed this month that two of their churches are on the market including the Capernaum Church, an eye-catching early 1960s, glass-brick-and-metal structure set in spacious lawns.

### **But then you have No reason to celebrate**

Do not get elated by the fact that Christianity is under decline in Europe. They have made up *more than* what they lost in Europe by expanding their wings into North America. Now they are in a big way in Asia.

Do not ever *undermine* the threat level. They do not publicize their achievements. They work quietly without your knowing the *magnitude* of their stranglehold on Hindu masses.

They do not come to you, the supposedly knowledgeable ones, fearing you would thrash them away. But they go

after poverty stricken and simple minded people like vultures.

They have expanded their power base so very substantially in the Northeast that you may be amazed if you have not been keeping tab on demographic changes occurring in those tribal belts.

# Christianity's foundation in BhaaratVarsh is built around a number of Intellectual Conspiracies & Social Frauds

## **Why do I call it a conspiracy?**

*Conspiracy* has been defined by Oxford Dictionary as a secret plan by a *group* to do something *unlawful* or *harmful*.

Here we will come across meticulous plans and their persistent implementation. We will also notice that the motive behind such plan and action was known only to a *group* of few, who were the conspirators. Those, who were affected by such conspiracy, were kept totally unawares, rather every attempt was made to suppress any voice that found its way to expose the conspiracy.

The subject matter of the conspiracy was *unlawful* as it amounted to fraud against the society.

It was *harmful* to a vast segment of the Hindu society because they were fraudulently deprived of practicing their birth religion having been converted into Christianity by using the fraudulent product of such conspiracy.

## **When we assign divinity to characters unworthy of it, we tend to imbibe within ourselves such qualities that are unworthy of divinity**

It is important that we understand well those characters that we raise on our heads. *St Thomas* is one of them.

What is the *relevance* of *St Thomas* with regard to this work? Many Bhaaratiyas in the South are made to believe till today:

(a) that St Thomas came to BhaaratVarsh in the *first century* and preached the teachings of Jesus Christ

(b) that it is a matter of *pride* for Bhaaratiyas that Christianity is of much *older* origin in BhaaratVarsh *than* in Europe

(c) that he was *killed* by *bloodthirsty Braahmans* and thus became *martyr*.

**Christian missionaries wanted to capture the respected place of Braahmans in Hindu society**

I would normally not bother if he came to BhaaratVarsh or not; nor would I bother if Christianity is older in BhaaratVarsh than in Europe; nor would I bother that many missionary educated Bhaaratiyas still cling to the *illusion* that Christianity is a religion of peace when it is not; but I do care that these missionary *conspirators* painted Hindu Braahmans as *intolerant bloodthirsty* people because they themselves wanted to capture the *then respected* place of Braahmans in Hindu society.

**Instead of raising their own selves to the level of Hindu Braahmans, they resorted to fabrication of history, a trait in which they had already acquired quite an expertise**

For accomplishing this, they did not raise themselves high enough as Braahmans were at that time, instead they resorted to historical fabrications.

I am *not* a Braahman myself to come to their rescue, but I have a strong dislike for religious *thugs*.

Ishwar Sharan, in his book *The Myth of Saint Thomas and the Mylapore Shiva Temple*, has examined in great depth the entire historical *fabrication* around St Thomas, and his *fake* martyrdom. About three hundred pages of detailed work on this topic present how Christian missionaries step-by- step fabricated the whole story. He produces ample arguments and evidence as to how these

are works of *fiction, deliberate* fabrication by Christian bishops and others.

Had it been a harmless fabrication neither he, nor I, would have wanted to raise the topic with such *passion*.

- The reason for objection is its substantially *harmful* nature of the fabrication.
- In trying to assign sainthood to Thomas they *invented* stories around his martyrdom.
- To make him martyr they *falsely* accused Hindu *Braahmans* of killing him.

### **Arrival of 1st bundle of Christian REFUGEES but NO Saint Thomas**

Source: *Myth of St Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 46

The Syrian *refugees* were led by a semi-legendary figure known to history variously as *Thomas of Cana, Thomas the Merchant, Thomas the Canaanite, Thomas of Jerusalem, Knaye Thoma, Thomas Cananeus, or Thomas Cannaneo*. Nothing is known about him except his name. "No deeds of copper plates in the name of Thomas of Cana are now extant," writes *C B Firth* in *An Introduction to Indian Church History*.

### **Vatican does not confirm that St Thomas ever came to BhaaratVarsh**

More than half a century ago, Vatican *gave up* their support to the *fabricated history*, which claimed that St Thomas came here, and became a *martyr* while spreading Christianity in BhaaratVarsh.

Bhaaratiya church *knows* it but does *not* convey this to Bhaaratiya Christians. If they do, the whole *conspiracy* supported by *fake evidence* would be in open that *St Thomas never came* to Southern BhaaratVarsh, and *never established* Christianity in BhaaratVarsh as early as first century. Thus, the *fake history* created by Christian missionaries and intellectuals *accusing* Hindu Braahmans

as responsible for *murdering* St Thomas will become a matter of public knowledge, which they don't want.

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 72, n 34

The Vatican *officially stated* in 1952 that the *landing* of St Thomas at Cranganore in 52 C. E. was *unverified*. This statement was contained in a message dated November 13, 1952 that was *sent* to Christians of BhaaratVarsh who were preparing to celebrate the 19th centenary [21-11-0052 to 21-11-1952] of St Thomas.

**T K Joseph did years of research, and many historians world over accepted his findings, except the Catholic-edited Encyclopedia Britannica**

Source: *Myth of Saint Thomas & Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 73

T K Joseph had done years of research on the southern Bhaartiya tradition, and had presented his findings to a number of *famous scholars*, who had *replied* to him by post.

In 1926, Prof E J Rapson, who had written on St Thomas in the *Cambridge History of India*, wrote: I have read [your letter] carefully, and my impression is that you have given good reasons for doubting the historical truth of the story of St Thomas in southern BhaaratVarsh.

In 1927, Sylvain Levi, the renowned Parisian Indologist and research scholar, wrote: You are right in denying any historical value to local legends, which have nothing to bring to their support. What is known from early books points only to northwest BhaaratVarsh, and no other place, for St Thomas's apostolic activity and martyrdom! This is, of course, mere tradition, *not real history*.

In 1952, Prof K S Latourette, the Yale University church historical who had written *A History of the Expansion of Christianity*, wrote to T K Joseph that the *evidence against* St Thomas in Southern BhaaratVarsh *is very convincing*.

In 1953, Fr H Heras, S J, Director of Historical Research Institute, St Xavier's College, Bombay, wrote: I am *fully*

*convinced* that [the tomb of St Thomas] has *never been* in Mylapore. I have said that many times.

But when T K Joseph wrote to *Encyclopedia Britannica* editor at Chicago in 1950, pointing out the errors in the *Encyclopedia's* 1947 Fourteenth edition St Thomas article, he was not successful in getting them corrected. [Note: The encyclopedia is *Catholic-edited* ... p 43]

### **Is Church bigger than the Truth?**

But again, despite his honesty, T K Joseph could not go against his Church. Question arises, is Church bigger than the Truth?

Is this more important to protect the face of the intellectual conspirators *than* to establish the truth?

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, p 112

Unfortunately for history, and especially the study of Bhaaratya history, he is *unwilling* to openly indict the Portuguese and the popes and the Roman Catholic Church of today, though he could do so with effect as he had *access* to information and documents that we *cannot* hope to obtain. T K Joseph's weakness – like that of other honest Christian scholars – is inhibition and a limited perspective. He treats the problem of St Thomas as an internal matter of the Christian community rather than a problem of Bhaaratya history.

### **Our leaders mislead us as they had been raised with Christian Education to carry on the legacy of untruth**

Prominent personalities like Jawaharlal Nehru, Dr Raajendr Prasaad, and all those who had been taught by these missionaries, keep *adding* colorful patches of untruth to this fabrication.

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, p 74

Jawaharlal *Nehru* in one of his travel books: Few people realize that Christianity came to BhaaratVarsh as early as the first century after Christ, *long* before Europe turned to it, and established a firm hold in southern BhaaratVarsh.

Dr Raajendr Prasaad, St Thomas Day speech at New Delhi in 1955: Remember St Thomas came to BhaaratVarsh when

many countries in Europe had not yet become Christian, and so these Bhaaratiyas who trace their Christianity to him have a longer history, and a higher ancestry than that of Christians of many of the European countries. And it is a matter of *pride* for us that it *happened*...

Dr Raajendr Prasaad said, *And it is a matter of pride for us that it happened ...* this untruth is repeated today by interested parties quoting him to misguide people into believing, or into reinforcing their existing belief that it was the gospel truth spoken by the first President of BhaaratVarsh. This is how *lies multiply*.

**Our Christianized media cheated us, and they did so knowingly**

It may be interesting to find out, if they choose to reveal, the *true identity* and *faith* of those who hold *controlling shares* in our leading English and vernacular newspapers. Their *willful* conducts indicate that their *loyalties* lie elsewhere. The following example will clarify that.

In the *Introduction* to the first edition of *The Myth of Saint Thomas and the Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan had stated in his closing lines that the archaeologists, historians and philosophers who do not have a theological axe to grind should now visit the burial place of St Thomas for further investigation, so that the plain truth can be established and recorded for our *children*.

In other words, he wanted the *future generations* to know the truth, after removing all fabrications of the past.

After receiving that book, Madras (Chennai) city's English language press *The Hindu* and *Indian Express* both published *sanitized* versions of the story on the *children's page* of their newspapers.

They did it so that the fake story is *firmly established* in the minds of the children of that generation, so that they grow up knowing that version as the gospel truth, and do not care to *question* it any further.

This is how the media becomes the *opinion-maker* to the nation by deliberately *suppressing* every honest attempt to question motivated fabrications of the past.

This kind of dishonesty is *typical* of the *ChristianEnglish educated*. It may sound an exaggeration at this point but as you shall proceed, you will encounter so many examples that you will come to realize that it is so, only that you never noticed it before.

**Fabricators produced by current generation help raise more fabricators from the upcoming generation**

Source: *Myth of Saint Thomas & Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 75

Their decision to do this was clearly made with *malice afterthought*, and it has effectively *put an end* to any serious public discussion of St Thomas in BhaaratVarsh.

The media is manned by the people who themselves have *grown up* with the fabricated version *believing* it to be true; having been fed by the missionary schools the fabricated version.

They have become *totally unwilling* to accept any honest investigation into the subject, and are ready to use their *media power* to block any such attempt.

They now teach the next generation the *same untrue* version of history presenting it as the truth, and these children of today *will again repeat* the same, when they *grow up*, and control media.

The *process will go on* as it had been going on for centuries.

**Every honest effort to challenge the fabrication is nipped in the bud and it was done by the media, the leading newspapers ~ the newspaper industry has a unique approach, they keep the focus on politicians blaming them as the root cause of every ill so that public attention is never turned on the evil doings of media built empires**

Source: *Myth of Saint Thomas & Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 75

T T Maps and Publications Ltd, the *TTK guidebook* producer, has been exploitative of the public trust, and unprincipled

in their conduct as the newspaper. They, too, *after receiving* a copy of the first edition of this book, have *expanded* on the fable of St Thomas as history, *bowdlerized* the real story of San Thome Cathedral and the Kapaleeshwar Temple, and published it all in *A Road Guide to Madras*.

Thus, media and politicians together *seal* any further possibility of the *truth becoming* public knowledge.

**Jesus sold his brother for a handful of silver - must our Media do the same?**

Source: *Myth of Saint Thomas Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 125

The *Acts of Thomas* tells us that Jesus *sold* his *brother* Judas called Thomas the Twin to a trader for a handful of silver. Are we so eager and willing to do the same? Is there no other way of telling our Christian neighbor that we love him then (sic.) by securing him in his error at the cost of our *own blood*?

They should not, but how can they avoid doing it if *their ideals* like Jesus, Popes, Saints, Archbishops do it all the time through the short 2,000 years history?

How can they *not become* like those whom they admire?

After all, Christian *education system* teaches us to *admire* all those characters.

Do you want your future generations to grow up to become *like them*?

If yes, by all means, keep them under the influence of Christianity.

**Archbishop of Madras tried his way to a unique Fraud**

They simply do not give up. Why is it that these high dignitaries of Christian world *must* resort to *deception* so often? Is it in their *blood*?

Missionary educated Hindus have been *becoming* all like

them since Christians *started* educating Hindus. Why is it that Hindus were so very different *before* Macaulay's grand conspiracy?

For the whole story either you need to look at the Part 2 of *The Myth of Saint Thomas and the Mylapore Shiva Temple* or *The Illustrated Weekly of India* [26 April 1987–2 May 1987]. I shall narrate the story in my language so you may get the point.

### **Archbishop of Madras Dr R Arulappa**

The events took place between 1975 and 1980. The two key figures are Archbishop Arulappa, and Ganesh Iyer, whom Archbishop introduced to others as Aachaarya Paul.

### **Tiruvalluvar was born before Christ**

Before narrating the tale let me introduce another central figure to the whole story: *Tiruvalluvar* and his creation *Tirukkural*. The Tamil Nadu government bases its *calendar* on the year of his birth. Based on this, Tiruvalluvar would have lived in the first century *before* Christ.

### **Money that Archbishop spent to make Tiruvalluvar a Christian**

Archbishop Arulappa had written a book in Tamil *Perinba Villakku*, jointly with M Deivanayakam [please remember this name], in which he had propounded the theory that Tiruvalluvar *was* a Christian.

The two of them seem to have had a mission in their life. That was to *prove*, St Thomas had *converted* Tiruvalluvar to Christianity, and baptized him.

That would make it easier for them to convert many more unsuspecting Hindus into Christianity *claiming* that Tiruvalluvar had also embraced Christianity.

International fame and plenty of money is what Archbishop was looking for as the reward. He was willing to share his *future gains* with Ganesh Iyer in advance as he himself could not have given it the necessary shape.

He had the master plan and necessary contacts. Ganesh Iyer [whom he introduced to everyone as Aachaarya Paul] had the necessary acumen. The duo made a good team.

During 1975 and 1980 Archbishop paid Iyer 13.5 Lakhs [1.35 million] and also gave him his car.

[Note: Some 25-30 years ago 1.35 million meant much-much more than it does today. This we need to bear in mind while thinking of its *magnitude*. Besides, car happened to be a kind of luxury in those days, and it is relevant to mention here, because today plenty of people around us seem to be having some kind of a car. It wasn't the case in those days because production was very low, no liberal imports like today, and most significantly no generous bank financing like today]

**Archbishop planned it meticulously perfecting the art of cheating and found a stooge in Ganesh Iyer**

The Archbishop had *meticulously* planned it out as to how it should be done. Ganesh Iyer (Aachaarya Paul) had the necessary acumen to turn it into a reality. The plan was simple but ingenious, simply brilliant, if perverted:

- cutting brown paper into long strips – irregular and uneven *like* ancient palm frond scrolls [frond = the leaf or leaflike part of a palm, fern, or similar plant];
- writing on them - adopting a *scrawl* that was similar to *ancient* writings – often indecipherable;
- *style* of language was also lifted from the *past*, laborious and involved;
- those strips of brown paper were then pasted with glue on white cardboard and then photographed;
- the photo prints looked *exactly* like a photograph of ancient palm frond scrolls;
- the archbishop intended to pass these, off to unsuspecting people, as the *real* stuff.

### **Archbishop and Ganesh Iyer visited Vatican in 1977**

Together they went to Rome, the Vatican, Germany, France, Spain and the United States. They met Pope Paul VI in 1977. Achaarya Paul (Ganesh Iyer) spoke to the Pope and Archbishop showed those photographs to the Pope. Many individuals in the Church resented their intimacy.

### **Archbishop was made to file Police complain against Ganesh Iyer**

After return to BhaaratVarsh, it appeared that things had gone wrong. Archbishop was *pressurized* to file a complaint with the police against Ganesh Iyer.

His residence was searched and originals of all photographs, writings on strips of brown paper cut to resemble medieval palm frond writings were discovered, and all relevant negatives were seized from the studio.

*Seals* and rubber stamps of archaeological departments and museums were found that were used for authentication of those photographs.

Account books showing amounts received *from* Archbishop, and the way those amounts were *spent* was also discovered.

Iyer's background was investigated and finally, he was arrested on 29 April 1980. Archbishop *testified* against Ganesh Iyer.

On 6 February 1986 Metropolitan Magistrate delivered his judgment *specifically mentioning* the *soft attitudes* of Archbishop Arulappa and Father Mariadas.

The sentence was for 10 months imprisonment and 5 months rigorous imprisonment.

### **Soon Archbishop files a compromise suit**

While the criminal case was *in progress* in Magistrate's

court *another* civil suit for *compromise* was filed in Madras High Court.

*Immediately after* conclusion of this criminal case the *compromise* decree was taken up and his jail term was *reduced* to 2 months and it was *adjusted against* 59 days imprisonment 6 years *ago* during 1980 between the date of his arrest 29 April 1980 and the date of his bail 27 June 1980.

Out of 13.5 Lakhs Iyer had received from Archbishop he had purchased a large bungalow, jewelry for wife and daughters and had some money left with him.

Under the compromise Iyer was *allowed to retain* the bungalow and *return* the jewelry and money to Archbishop.

#### **Archbishop failed to Christianize Tiruvalluvar**

Finally, Tiruvalluvar who had lived in *1st century before Christ* could not be Christianized, and could not be baptized, during *20th century after Christ*, despite all those *fraudulent* efforts by our respected Archbishop!

But the story does not end here. Remember his coauthor M Deivanayakam? He was still around, and working on *yet another* strategy should this one backfire.

Just take note of the *dates*. We will come to his successful venture a bit later. Hang on till then, let's peep into the past for a while.

#### **Father Antonio Gil also had tried his way earlier to fabricate evidence**

Well, what you read above just now was not the only story of *concocting evidence*. You need to go back to Ishwar Sharan's book to learn how they tried hard to find the *skeleton* of St Thomas.

Having failed in 1521-22 after digging *two tombs* they tried in 1523 with the *third tomb* only to find this too was a *fake tomb*!

**First they find an empty tomb but then bones, skull, spine suddenly appear with the sun rise**

But then, how could these *enthusiasts* let unsuspecting people know all about these fake tombs, when St Thomas *never* visited this part of the world?

In his grave, wherever he rests today, his crushed bones must be tickled to see these *loyalists'* untiring efforts to bring his remains to this part of the world by hook or crook.

It's all part of the game they play as their spiritual attainments start overflowing, and these Fathers and Archbishops can contain it no more within themselves.

If you go back to Ishwar Sharan's work, you will learn how hard they worked for the whole day until late evening only to find an *empty tomb*.

Then they retired for the night *leaving* the empty tomb *quite unattended*.

Next day it was a Sunday, and soon after they started digging again, they suddenly *managed* to find bones, skull, and spine!

**Beauty of those bones, skull and spine is that they were in good shape after 1500 years of burial without any protective measure**

Source: *Myth of Saint Thomas Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 161

Wonder of wonders! Even after about *fifteen centuries* these remains, including the stick, had *not become* fossilized or crumbled into dust, but could be got intact and buried at an *undisclosed* place in the church.

Fr Antonio Gil went into all that trouble because the *mission* was to prove that St Thomas had come to BhaaratVarsh during *first century* of Christian Era though *no Christian* had set his foot on Bhaaratiya soil before *fourth century*, and they too came as *refugees* from Syria having been *kicked out* by Persian king Shaapur II, who considered them a *state liability*.

*Hindus*, true to their *tradition* of respect for *guests*, gave them land, grants and privileges, which they enjoyed for over *thousand* years, and then at the *first available opportunity* they proved themselves a truly 'state liability' by inviting Vasco da Gama to wage war against Hindus.

But these Christian missionaries wanted it to go down the history that St Thomas came to BhaaratVarsh with preaching of Jesus to *help Hindus* with *salvation* because *Jesus* had acquired from God the *sole distributorship* for granting salvation to mankind, and Hindus were so far *rotting in hell*.

**They just don't give up - they cannot live without fabrication - it is so very part of their very existence**

Dr R Arulappa retired but his friend M Deivanayakam did not give up. During 1985-86 he published a book *Viviliyam, Tirukkural, Shaiva Siddhaantam Oppu Ayvu*.

The *Government institute The International Institute of Tamil Studies*, Adyar, Madras published it. *Madras University* awarded a *doctorate* degree to him.

**Finally they make Tiruvalluvar a Christian and Madras University offers a Doctorate for the achievement**

This *thesis* concluded in 1985-86 that Tiruvalluvar [who lived during one century *before* Christ] was a *disciple of* St Thomas [who visited BhaaratVarsh *after* Tiruvalluvar *died*].

All these learned people comfortably *ignored* the fact that *Vatican no more* took the stand that St Thomas *ever* visited southern BhaaratVarsh, and the fact that Vatican had clarified this over *30 years ago* in 1952.

*Intellectual conspiracies* leading to *social frauds* seems to be the specialty of a section of learned people whose *loyalty* lies with *Christianity*.

We will see this particular trait, *again and again, over and again*, displayed by *Christian enthusiasts*, all through its

*small history* about which they have *big ideas*, so much so that it would seem to be *in their blood* or *genes*, as you may like to say.

It is so very *contagious* that often it does not require to be passed on through genes, a simple *insertion* in the *tub* to *baptize* the guy does the trick - the evil spirit *sets in*, and *takes control* of the soul!

**Such is the extraordinary effect of Christian education system that Madras University also got corrupted**

Deivanayakam [sounds like *Dev Naayak*, *leader of Devtas*] concluded that *Tirukkural* and *Shaiva* philosophy were *based on Bible*, and the Madras University awarded a doctorate to him, and to top it, a government institute published his book.

I wonder what were the backgrounds of those people who were *involved* in this *game plan*, those who *gave him* the Doctorate, and those who *obliged him* by publishing his work.

Many a times *their names* are very *deceptive* - they *sound like* Hindu names, Braahman names [example: Ganesh Iyer] - though long before they would have been *converted* into Christianity.

If not formally converted, the *education* would have *Christianized their soul*, leaving only the Hindu name *for fooling* Hindus of this nation.

***The Hindu* is the name of that major newspaper of southern BhaaratVarsh, which has a significant Hindu readership - look at how they keep Hindus in dark today**

Madras editions of *The Hindu* and *Indian Express* decided *not to report* the conference attended by over *three hundred Tamil* and *Shaiva scholars* on 24 October 1991. Finally, *Organiser* of New Delhi reported it on 7 November 1991.

Let us see *what happened* at that Madras conference, which

made them *avoid reporting* it - that even the *local editions of Indian Express and The Hindu* [whose *financial control* has been acquired by anti-Hindu people] did not report it.

Then you may want to make your own judgment as to *how these prominent English media dailies operate in the name of free and fair journalism.*

But please do not stop at that. *Use that experience* to evaluate when they report something anti-Hindu!

Think, at that point of time, how much of it may have been magnified and how much of it *may have been suppressed* with purpose. Example: *Kaanchi ShankarAachaarya's arrest.*

**What happened at that Conference that even Madras editions of *The Hindu* and *Indian Express* deliberately kept a lid on it? What were they trying to hide?**

- *Justice Krishnaswami Reddiar* strongly criticized publishing *trash* in the name of *research*, which does *not aim at* arriving at the truth but is *motivated* by the desire to show the superiority of Christianity.

He also questioned the publishing of such material by a *government* institute.

It was a *crime* that such a book had been written and published and awarded a *doctorate* degree, he said.

If there were *no refutation*, then such books would be accepted as telling the truth, and would be used for further religious propaganda.

- *Dr R Nagaswamy*, eminent *archaeologist*, who had done some excavations at Santhome Church along with Jesuits, said that Deivanayakam had taken the visit of St Thomas as an *established fact* and, based on that, built his theory and conclusions.

The fact was St Thomas had not visited BhaaratVarsh at all.

He said it was a *sad reflection* on the Institute of Tamil Studies, which had published this book.

It was *shameful* that Madras University had awarded a doctorate for this book *without* going into its merits.

- *Vidwaan Ambai Sankarnar* said that the award of doctorate to the author of the book must be *withdrawn*, as the author had not adduced *any evidence* as to how Tiruvalluvar was a disciple of St Thomas.

- *Vidwaan Sundara Murthi* pointed out how the *Tirukkural* verses were *misinterpreted* by Deivanayakam.

- *Dr T N Ramachandran* said Deivanayakam had not at all taken *chronology* into consideration while comparing the works.

Had he been a student of St Thomas, Tiruvalluvar would have mentioned it, he said.

- *Vanniyar Adigal* said such books were being published taking advantage of the *tolerance of Hindus* and the liberty and rights given in the *Constitution*.

He said a book by a *Muslim* showing the superiority of Koran over *Tirukkural* had also been published some years back.

- Eighty-five-year-old *Arunai Vadivel Mudaliar*, the author of the book of refutation, said an attack on his faith was like an attack on his *mother* and that *compelled* him to refute the book of Deivanayakam.

**Deliberate suppression of such news is what they call freedom of speech**

Coming back to the original point that *The Hindu* and *Indian Express* both did *not* report this event in their *Madras* edition - *why* was that?

- We claim democracy and freedom of speech.

**Ask yourself:**

Who *controls* the censorship of this freedom?

**Answer is:**

These *prominent* news agencies/papers.

They decide which subject must *not* be reported so the *public awareness is curtailed at the root*.

- Though Bhaaratiya in blood and color, but English in taste, in opinion, in moral, and in intellect – these *children of Macaulay*, raised through missionary education during their formative years of life – become the *true barrier between Hindus and their awareness*.

- Nothing will change until Hindus realize that today's world is a *media driven world*.

Hindus *do not* control the mouthpiece that reaches the masses.

- Media cleverly *distorts* and reports half-truths that *create* an anti-Hindu image from the very *acts of Hindus*, and also an anti-Hindu image from the *acts of non-Hindus*.

They know how to *give coverage* to what, and how to *withhold* what.

**A passing note for Hindu basher pundits**

- Hindus *do not care* for control of media because they know that truth does not require the support of *crutches*.

*It is the untruth that needs to be advertised.*

- Hindu is *internally oriented* because that is where you *establish the contact* between the individual's soul and the Supreme Soul.

An Aasuric religion like Christianity is *externally oriented* because that is where you look for *fulfilling your lust* and *hunger for money and power*.

- If Hindus try to fight Christianity's abuse of Hinduism using *those very tools* that Christianity uses, there is every likelihood that some of Hindus too will go in the *same direction* as do Christians.

The *selection of means* to achieving an end is *as important as fighting the battle* for establishing Dharm.

- This part of the clarification *was necessary* because, amongst Hindu enthusiasts, there is a section of people who love to *find fault only with Hindus* because, somewhere at the back of their mind they are aware that Hindus won't hit back, they would listen and absorb.

These people *show all their courage* against Hindus but never against Christians.

If they at all make any comment about Christianity, it would be an indirect one.

Their logic is simple: we must improve ourselves. The simplest *face-saving* attitude!

- The problem with these *pundits* is that they have *read books* but *not understood* the *inherent character of Hindu* and the *beauty of Hinduism that shapes* such character.

By their vocal Hindu bashing they *do no good* towards raising the *already battered* Hindu moral, or *showing* Hindus the *right path* to take on the battle for Dharm.

All they do is establish *their intellectual superiority* by bashing the *average Hindu* for weaknesses, and thereby *further lower* Hindu morale significantly.

**How *Indian Express* deliberately created a false impression in readers' mind ~ This is how they cheat Hindus by making untruth look like truth**

Here is another example I shall briefly describe in my words. For details readers may want to look at the Part 3 of *The Myth of Saint Thomas and the Mylapore Shiva Temple*, the chapter *In Memory of a Slain Saint*.

- On 30 December 1989 on the front page of the *Express Weekend* appeared two articles: one relating the real history and *below that* the cooked history.

*Both looked like* real history and there was *no mention* that one was not so.

The *cooked* one appeared with photograph and all *to give it* the needed weight.

The story on the top was that of Madras City history.

Below that was the St Thomas history with Santhome Cathedral Basilica photo.

The feature on St Thomas was written well and published *prominently*.

The *overall impression it created* in minds of readers that the two front-page features represented real historical facts of the Madras City.

- A protest letter was sent by Ishwar Sharan giving factual details with Epigraphical data and necessary references to facilitate further investigation by interested readers.

*Indian Express* published it on 13 January 1990 but *well censored removing* the information that would help readers to investigate further.

Another protest letter from Swami Jyotirmayananda was published duly *censored* on 10 February.

After publishing total *three censored* letters on the subject *Indian Express stopped* entertaining any more protest on it.

[Note: Look at the manner *Times of India* Bombay edition covers *Best Bakery* case and *ShankarAachaarya* case. If you have the eyes to see and the ability to feel you would know what kind of *public opinion* they are *trying to create*]

**How long, Hindus with substantial financial resources, will**

**keep turning their face away from their own responsibility towards Hinduism, which is their mother religion**

I am tired of looking at scores of instances of freedom of speech being abused by *prominent media* that plays the role of *opinion-makers* to the nation.

I watch this helplessly for Hindus who have so little voice that it is *effectively no voice* at all.

I only hope that Hindus with substantial financial resources will realize their duty towards their nation, which comprises of 80% Hindus even now, though it is *gradually reducing*.

It is our *apathy* towards the *untruth* and *injustice* prevalent around us that *lets the darker forces grow*, and *acquire the face of enlightened forces*.

It is the *inactivity of good people* that is letting the nation go this way.

**These all journalists are your own children whom you proudly send to English medium Christian schools, so that they grow up well trained to back-stab your mother religion, and gradually kill your mother culture**

This will not change until Hindus realize that their children must not spend their *formative years* under the influence of *Christian education* system.

This will continue until Hindus do not come forward to spend their money for building *Hindu schools* where new generations will grow up with Hindu value system.

**When will you wake up?**

I raise this question to Hindus, those who have *some respect left* for their faith, amongst them *particularly those* who have the necessary resources – when will you realize that your Mother is *in pain*, and they need to relieve her of it?

I do not have necessary resources that I can dedicate except that I have dedicated *the dearest thing* to me,

that is, my Journey towards Him [if you understand whom I refer to as Him!] *deferring* that journey for the time being.

I have deviated from my main course, and I am working day and night bringing this message to you.

It is now *up to you* to take the lead.

I shall probably *go back* once I have completed this task.

*The call to the nation is here, it is now for the nation to hear.*

# Essential clarification with regards to the chapters that follow hereafter

## **In meeting the voice of the few**

I was in the process of giving finishing touch to this 2<sup>nd</sup> edition with the following notes for each of the chapter that will follow hereafter:

This chapter has been moved to *Do your History Textbooks tell you these Facts?* It was here in the first place because any work that attempts to establish Christianity's character of indulging itself in social Frauds of immense magnitude cannot be complete without presenting this part of history in well documented manner. It is removed because some people tend to feel that it is duplication. Well, if you have not read that book, go and fetch it. If you have read that book, go back and refresh your memories.

But now I have decided to reverse that decision, and it will not be out of place to explain clearly "why?".

## **The theme of each title must be made complete**

Each of my book has a theme. And that theme is not complete without fully covering certain aspects of that theme.

Now the question that I faced today<sup>1</sup> morning as I woke up: can I leave my theme incomplete just because handful people think that it is duplication? The reader of this book is essentially interested in religion, and that too in Christianity in particular, and that is why he is reading this book in the first place. A work on history may not necessarily interest him. He may even perceive history as a dry subject. Why would he be inclined to go and fetch

---

<sup>1</sup> Sunday 24 February 2008

the book on history? Just because I say that the rest of the material is there? He may even think that I am trying to sell my other book in this manner. Even if he isn't so mean in his thoughts, yet it may not be easy for him to locate the other book which covers the rest. For instance, almost two years ago the Secretary Swami of Ramakrishna Mission from Arunachal Pradesh called me on phone and asked me to send forty copies of the History book along with the invoice. Sorry, I could not because I had no stock left. And, it is still not in stock with me. So, the desire dies. If the thirst is not quenched when you are thirsty, what would be the use if someone gives you truck load of water later? I know of many such instances where I could not fulfill the orders, and in many a case it was done so after many-many months later. Why History book alone? I didn't have in stock for very long until recently, even the other book which preceded this one, that is, *Christianity in a different Light - Face behind the Mask*, which I have recommended in my preface that it would make better sense to you if you were to read that book first and then this one. The standard editions<sup>2</sup> of both of these critical works were published almost after a gap of three years. And honestly, I didn't even realize that so much time had elapsed in-between until now that I checked records while writing this para. The workload had been so immense that, I simply kept thinking of new editions after reviewing the contents of those books, but disposable time remained to be the limiting factor<sup>3</sup> all along. *Any how, the point is: the theme of each title needs to be made complete in most aspects that matter*, and those readers who do not have the ability to appreciate this must be ignored. They cannot be my target audience, and my works are not meant for pleasing people but cautioning them of blatant truth that stares in front of them while they merrily shut their eyes.

---

<sup>2</sup> split editions (thin booklet from) printed in-between did not evoke expected response (they were inspired by persistent advice of an elderly reader/patron)

<sup>3</sup> with so many titles, and, in so many languages

# It is their faith in Christian Bible and Jesus Christ that drove them to Conspire against Hinduism

They painted Hinduism in a very poor light and presented to the world as if it were a religion of primitive people

- They did it with purpose ~ they could not raise themselves to the level of Hinduism ~ so, they chose to denigrate Hinduism to a level far below their own

## **Generation after generation Christianity harvests crops of intellectual conspirators and social fraudsters**

*Conspiracy* has been defined by Oxford Dictionary (p 393) as a secret plan by a group to do something unlawful or harmful.

The phrase *a conspiracy of silence* has been defined by Oxford Dictionary (p 393) as an agreement to say nothing about an issue that should be generally known.

*You will witness an amazing character of the Hindu society in course of your journey through Volume III<sup>1</sup> of this work where I will discuss the much tainted issue of Caste system and the systematic fraud perpetrated by Christian missionaries and Christian educators in that context.*

- *Now, this part of your journey will take you through*

---

<sup>1</sup> Note added to 2nd edition ~ There may not be any more Volume III and therefore, it has been partially covered in *These documented results of 4-Varn system can make you proud of your Hindu heritage* and the remaining part [which has been written almost 2 years ago is awaiting finalization for want of time] may appear in some other title.

*the amazing conspiracy which consigned that civilization into oblivion.*

- *As you will progress you will notice that the sole objective of these intellectual conspirators was to convert Hindus into Christianity and thus gradually eliminate Hinduism.*
- *I call it a conspiracy because the victims were not aware of the motive. A conspiracy of silence has been maintained on this subject because 99.9% Hindus today are not aware of this.*
- *Out of one billion Hindus world over, you may find it difficult to locate even that minuscule 0.1% (1 million or 10 lakh) Hindus who know about all this.*

**Do not confuse their identity as the British, German, European, American, or Western ~ their writings make it amply clear that their true identity was “Christian” and all other given identities were the mask**

### **Professor Wilson**

Source: *Eminent Orientalists*, Madras, p 72 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Prof Wilson was a man of very noble disposition, *but he had his obligations towards the motives of the founder of the Chair he occupied.* He, therefore, wrote a book on ‘The Religious and Philosophical System of the Hindus’ and *explaining the reason for writing it he says;*

Prof Wilson: These lectures were written to help candidates for a prize of [Pounds] 200 given by John Muir, a well-known old Haileybury man and great Sanskrit scholar, *for the best refutation of the Hindu Religious System.*

### **Friedrich Max Muller**

Max Muller was born in 1823. He acquired his doctorate before he was 20. He was a voluminous writer, and a forceful writer. He died in 1900.

### 1855 Max Muller at age 32

Source: *Life and Letters of Max Muller*, Vol I, Ch IX, p 171 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Max Muller's interview with Lord Macaulay on the 28 December 1855 also played a great part in his anti-Bhaaratiya views. Max Muller had to sit silent for an hour while the historian poured out his *diametrically opposite views* and then dismissed his visitor who tried in vain to utter a simple word: "I went back to Oxford", writes Max Muller, "a sadder man and a wiser man."

This meeting had a very significant impact on his youth. It had a bearing on much of the anti-Hindu work he would hereafter.

### 1860 Max Muller at age 37

Source: *History of Ancient Sanskrit Literature*, 1860, p 32 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Max Muller: *History seems to teach that the whole human race required a gradual education before, in the fullness of time, it could be admitted to the truths of Christianity. All the fallacies of human reason had to be exhausted, before the light of a high truth could meet with ready acceptance. The ancient religions of the world were but the milk of nature, which was in due time to be succeeded by the bread of life ... 'The religion of Buddha has spread far beyond the limits of the Aryan world, and to our limited vision, it may seem to have retarded the advent of Christianity among a large portion of the human race. But in the sight of Him with whom a thousand years are but as one day, that religion, like the ancient religions of the world, may have but served to prepare the way of Christ, by helping through its very errors to strengthen and to deepen the ineradicable yearning of the human heart after the truth of God.*

- *Max Muller displays such deep faith in Christianity and Christ that he claims all other religions need to be raised to the level of Christianity!*
- *Max Muller's references to "the Aryan world" and to "in the sight of Him with whom a thousand years are but as one day" are pointers towards Hinduism.*

- *The assault on Hinduism was not nationality driven. It was driven by faith in Christianity.*

### *1866 Max Muller at age 43*

Source: *Chips from a German Workshop*, second edition, 1866, p 27 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Max Muller: *Large number of Vedic hymns are childish in the extreme; tedious, low, commonplace.*

*Max Muller had not yet risen in his life to the level where he could understand the depth of Vaidik (Vedic) literature.*

*His mind was so very obsessed with supremacy of Christianity that it was simply not open to receive any thing nobler than its own.*

Source: *Life and Letters of Max Muller, Vol I, Ch XV, p 346* quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: In a letter of AD 1866 (Hindu Vikram Samvat 1923) he writes to his wife:

This edition of mine and the *translation of the Ved* will hereafter tell to a great extent on the *fate of BhaaratVarsh* ... it is the root of their religion and to show them what the root is, I feel sure, is the *only way of uprooting* all that has spring from it during the last three thousand years.

[Note: Notice the gap “...” in the above quotation? Michel Danino fills the gap in above quotation though without indicating the chronology and therefore it has been necessary to present both quotes. They complemented each other’s deficiencies. I was lucky to get both simultaneously. These are some practical problems associated with investigations into the past. Lest some of you find fault with the two quotes let me clarify that referenced page numbers are different (346 and 328) as they seem to have used different editions. Michel Danino has indicated the publisher and the edition of 1902 but Bhagavan Dutt has not.]

Source: *Life and Letters*, F Max Muller, Vol. I (London: Longmans, 1902), p 328 quoted in Shriram Sathe, *Aryans: Who Were They?* p 20 quoted in *The*

Max Muller to his wife: This edition of mine and the translation of the Ved will hereafter tell to a great extent on the fate of BhaaratVarsh and *on the growth of millions of souls in that country*. It is the root of their religion and to show them what the root is, I feel sure, is the only way of uprooting all that has spring from it during the last three thousand years.

- *Max Muller writes to his wife describing his planned strategy for uprooting Hindu heritage through his translation of RigVed by showing it in poor light.*
- *Do you want to know who financed this operation? It was East India Company. They hired Max Muller to translate RigVed.*
- *His time, body and mind were hired by the ChristianBritish East India Company with the sole motive of uprooting Hindus from their roots using translation of RigVed as the weapon.*
- *This weapon was meant to be used against English educated Hindus who had no ability to read and understand Sanskrit on their own.*
- *And such English educated ChristianizedHindus were going to take the battle against Hinduism further down the lane.*
- *In return, Max Muller was to get plenty of money and world wide recognition.*
- *Those who use their knowledge for such subversive purposes, I call them intellectual whores for they put on rent their body (physical abilities and energies), mind (mental abilities and energies) and time for pleasure of those like Macaulay and East India company.*

[Re: funding by East India company, refer to F Max Muller, *My Autobiography*, (New York: 1901; reprint New Delhi: Asian Educational Services, 1993), pp 13, 201-202, 216

quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, Michel Danino, p 24]

Source: *Life and Letters of Max Muller*, Vol II, Ch XXXII, p 339 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: In another letter he writes to his son:

Max Muller to his son: Would you say that any one sacred book is *superior to all others* in the world? ...I say the *New Testament*, after that, I should place the *Koran*, which in its *moral teachings*, is hardly more than a later edition of the New Testament. Then would follow according to my opinion the *Old Testament*, the Southern Buddhist Tripitaka, the Tao-te-king of Laotze, the Kings of Confucius, the *Ved* and the *Avesta*.

- *Max Muller writes to his son that in order of superiority in moral teachings, he places Christian Bible New Testament at 1st place, Islamic Qur'an at 2nd place, Christian Bible Old Testament in the 3rd place, then Buddhist, Chinese, and at the end of the line Hindu Veds and Persian Avestha.*
- *Moral teachings are reflected through the real life actions of leaders and commoners of a society which adopts those moral teachings.*

You have already witnessed the moral conducts (or total absence thereof) from the followers of Christianity in this volume and in Volume I [\*]. You have also read the moral teachings of New Testament and Old Testament to be able to make an evaluation on your own. Then you read the evaluation by Max Muller. This should tell you how low Christians can stoop with the help of Christianity.

[\*] note added to 2nd edition ~ 1st edition was initially titled as *Christianity in a different Light* Volume II and later it was changed to *Hidden face of Christianity*.

**To put things in perspective it becomes necessary to bring in some specimen of those moral teachings from the New Testament, Qur'an and Old Testament so that you can form**

**your own opinion about their superiority in comparison to  
Hinduism as was claimed by Max Muller**

*Moral teachings of New Testament*

Source: *Oxford Dictionary* p 1249, p 792, p 1143

*New Testament* is the second part of the *Christian Bible*

*Gospel* is the record of *Christ's* life and *teachings* in the first four books of the New Testament

*St Matthew* was an Apostle, and the author of the *first Gospel*

Source: *Christian Bible* New Testament

Matthew 10:34 Think *not* that I am come to send *peace* on earth: I came *not* to send *peace*, but a *sword*. 10:35 For I am come to set a man at variance *against* his father, and the daughter *against* the mother, and the daughter in law *against* her mother in law. 10:36 And a *man's foe* shall be they of *his own household*. 10:37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me. 12: 30 He that is *not* with me is *against* me

Source: *Oxford Dictionary* p 1099

*St Luke* was an evangelist, and the author of the *third Gospel*

Source: *Christian Bible* New Testament

Luke 12:51 Suppose ye that I am come to give *peace* on earth? I tell you, *Nay*; but rather *division*: 12:52 For from *henceforth* there shall be five in *one house divided*, three *against* two, and two *against* three. 12:53 The father shall be *divided* against the son, and the son *against* the father; the mother *against* the daughter, and the daughter *against* the mother; the mother in law *against* her daughter in law, and the daughter in law *against* her mother in law. 14:26 If any man come to me, and *hate not* his *father*, and *mother*, and *wife*, and *children*, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he *cannot be* my disciple.

*Nay* a negative answer Oxford Dictionary p 1237

Source: *The Myth of St Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 76 n 36

*Gospel of Thomas*: the second century Coptic text of this Gnostic gospel, probably written in Syria, was discovered

in Egypt in 1946. It contains the **secret sayings of Jesus** as recorded by **St Thomas**.

Source: *Oxford Dictionary* p 1928, p 77

*St Thomas was an Apostle*

*Each of the twelve chief disciples of Jesus Christ is an Apostle*

Source: *Gospel of Thomas* as quoted in *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, p 76 n

Gospel of Thomas 16 *Jesus said: Perhaps men think that I came to cast peace on the world; and they do not know that I came to cast division upon earth, fire, sword, war. For five will be in a house; there will be three against two and two against three, the father against the son and the son against the father. And they will stand because they are single ones. 56 Jesus said: He who will not hate his father and his mother cannot be my disciple. And he who will not hate his brothers and sisters, and carry his cross as I have, will not become worthy of me.*

Source: *Hindu Voice*, Mumbai, Aug 2004, p 25

Swami Vivekananda: Christians talk of *universal brotherhood*; but anyone who is *not a Christian* must go to that place where he will be *eternally barbecued* (\*roasted like animals).

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva temple*, p 120

Ishwar Sharan: *Jesus* was the **first religious teacher** in history to threaten those, who did not agree with him, with **eternal damnation**. This is the **only original idea** that he contributed to the world's vast body of religious thought, and in two millennia it has **destroyed nations and whole civilizations** and caused Thomas Jefferson to declare, 'The *Christian God* is cruel, vindictive, capricious and unjust'.

*Thomas Jefferson* (1743-1826) 3rd President of the US 1801-9; he played key role in the American leadership during the War of Independence and was the principal drafter of the Declaration of Independence (1776) [p 979] *damnation* condemnation to eternal punishment in *hell* [p 463] *eternal* lasting or existing forever; without end or beginning [p 631] *capricious* given to sudden and unaccountable changes of mood or behavior [p 271] *vindictive* having or showing a strong or unreasoning desire for *revenge* [p 2062] [Oxford Dictionary]

## *Moral teachings of Qur'an*

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 255, Qur'an Soora 2, Aayat 193, al-Bakra ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

2:193 Fight against them *until idolatry* is no more and Allah's religion reigns supreme.

*Sura* [Surah, *Soora*] a chapter or section of Qur'an Oxford, p 1866

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 255, Qur'an Soora 2, Aayat 216, al-Bakra ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

2:216 Fighting is obligatory for you, much as you dislike it.

Source: Qur'an Majeed, p 231, Soora 4 an-Nisa, Aayat 56, revealed by Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

4:56 Lo! Those who disbelieve Our revelations, We shall expose them to Fire. *As often as their skins are consumed We shall exchange them for fresh skins that they may taste the torment.* Lo! Allah is ever Mighty, Wise.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 256 Qur'an Soora 8 Aayat 12 al-Anfaal ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

8:12 I shall cast terror into the hearts of the infidels. Strike off their heads, maim them in every limb

*Maim* wound or injure (someone) so that part of the body is permanently damaged. *Limb* arm or leg of a person or four-legged animal, or a bird's wing.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 257 Qur'an Soora 8 Aayat 15-18 al-Anfaal ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

8:15-18 It was not you, but Allah, who slew them. It was not you who smote them; Allah smote them so that He might richly reward the faithful.

*Slay* kill (a person or animal) in a violent way. *Smite* strike with a firm blow.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 255, Qur'an Soora 8, Aayat 39, al-Anfaal ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

8:39 Make war on them *until idolatry* is no more and Allah's religion reigns supreme.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 259 Qur'an Soora 8 Aayat 67 al-Anfaal ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

8:67 It is not for any *Prophet* to have captives until he has made *slaughter* in the land...

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 259, Qur'an Soora 9, Aayat 2-3, at-Tauba ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

9:2-3 Allah will humble the unbelievers... Allah and His

apostle are free from obligation to the *idol-worshipper*...  
Proclaim a woeful punishment to the unbelievers.

*Woeful* characterized by, expressive of, or causing sorrow or *misery*

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 262, Qur'an Soora 9, Aayat 7, at-Tauba ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

9:7 Allah and His apostle repose *no trust* in *idolaters*...

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 257, Qur'an Soora 9, Aayat 39, at-Tauba ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

9:39 If you do not fight He will punish you sternly and replace you by other men...

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 255, Qur'an Soora 9, Aayat 41, at-Tauba ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

9:41 Whether unarmed or well equipped, march on and fight for the cause of Allah, with your wealth and your persons.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 255 Qur'an Soora 9 Aayat 73 at-Tauba ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

9:73 O Prophet! Make war on the unbelievers and the hypocrites. Be harsh with them. Their ultimate abode is Hell, a hapless journey's end.

*Hapless* (especially of a person) unfortunate

Source: Qur'an Majeed, p 388, Soora 9 At-Tauba, Aayat 111, revealed by Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

9:111 Lo! *Allah* hath bought from the believers their lives and their wealth because the Garden [\*paradise] will be theirs: they shall fight in the way of Allah and shall slay and be slain. It is *promise* which is binding on Him in the *Torah* and the *Gospel* and the *Qur'an*. Who fulfilleth His covenant better than Allah? Rejoice then in your bargain that ye have made, for that is the supreme triumph.

*Torah* (in Judaism) the law of God as revealed to Moses and recorded in the first five books of the Hebrew scriptures (the Pentateuch) Oxford Dictionary p 1955

*Gospel* 1) the teaching or revelation of Christ 2) the record of Christ's life and teachings in the first four books of the New Testament [the four Gospels ascribed to St Matthew, St Mark, St Luke, and St John] Oxford Dictionary p 792

*Koran* [Quran, *Qur'an* EÖð@ú+ÉxÉ] the Islamic sacred book, believed to be the *word of God* as directed to Muhammad by the archangel *Gabriel* and written down in Arabic. The Qur'an consists of 114 units of varying lengths, known as Suras; the first sura is said as part of the ritual prayer. These *touch upon all aspects of human existence*,

including matters of doctrine, social organization, and legislation  
Oxford Dictionary p 1019

*Gabriel* (In the Bible) the archangel who foretold the birth of Jesus to Virgin Mary (Luke 1:26-38), and who also appeared to Zacharias, father of John the Baptist, and to Daniel; (in *Islam*) the archangel who revealed the Qur'an to the Prophet Muhammad Oxford Dictionary p 749

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 255, Qur'an Soora 9, Aayat 123, at-Tauba ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

9:123 Believers! Make war on the infidels who dwell around you. Let them find harshness in you.

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 44

Quran 9.123, 29, 5 Surely the *worst beasts in God's sight* are the unbelievers. O ye who believe! Fight those of the unbelievers and let them find in you harshness. Humiliate the nonMuslims to such an extent that they surrender and pay tribute. Then, when the sacred months are drawn away, *slay the idolaters wherever you find them*, and take them and confine them, and *lie in wait for them at every place of ambush*.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 266, Qur'an Soora 22, Aayat 19-21, al-Hazz ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

22:19-21 Garments of fire have been prepared for unbelievers. Scalding (*\*boiling*) water shall be poured upon their heads, *melting* their skins and that which is in their *bellies*. They shall be lashed with *red iron*.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 256 Qur'an Soora 47, Aayat 4-15, Muhammad ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

47:4-15 When you meet the unbelievers in the battlefield strike off their heads and when you have laid them low, bind your captives firmly. Then grant them their freedom or take ransom from them, until war shall lay down her armor. Thus shall you do! Had Allah willed, He could Himself have perished them (without your help); but He has ordained it thus that He might test you, the one by the other. As for those who are slain in the cause of Allah, He will not allow their works to perish. He will vouchsafe them guidance and ennoble their state; He will admit them to the Paradise He has made known to them.

Believers! If you help Allah, he will help you and make you strong. But the unbelievers shall be consigned to perdition (*\*eternal damnation*). Because they have opposed His revelations, He will frustrate their works ... Allah is the

protector of the faithful; unbelievers have no protector. Allah will admit those who embrace the true faith to gardens (\*paradise) watered by running streams. The unbelievers take their full of pleasure and eat as the beasts eat; but Hell shall be their home ... *They shall abide in Hell forever* and drink scalding water, which will *tear* their bowels.

*Perdiction* (in Christian theology) a state of eternal punishment and damnation into which a sinful and unpenitent person passes after death; *penitent* feeling or showing sorrow and regret for having done wrong; repentant

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, preface p xv

What has made it particularly alluring for the faithful throughout the ages is something else, namely, the bevy of beautiful virgins who never grow old or lose their charms, and who never tire of providing newer and ever more plentiful pleasures to those who have lived or died for the faith. Lusty and lurid descriptions of paradise comprise a whole corpus of Islamic lore starting with the *Qur'an* and the *Hadis*.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 258 Qur'an Soora 48 Aayat 29 al-Fath ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

48:29 Muhammad is Allah's apostle. Those who follow him are *ruthless* to the unbelievers but merciful to one another.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 262, Qur'an Soora 60, Aayat 4, Al'mumtahana ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

60:4 We renounce you (i.e., the *idolaters*): enmity and hate shall reign between us *until you believe in Allah only*...

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 255, Qur'an Soora 66 Aayat 9 At'tahreem ~ Allah to Muhammad at al-Madinaah

66:9 O Prophet! Make war on the unbelievers and the hypocrites and deal sternly with them. Hell shall be their home, evil their fate.

Source: The Calcutta Qur'an Petition, p 257, Qur'an Soora 69, Aayat 30-33, al-Hakka ~ Allah to Muhammad at Mecca

69:30-33 We shall say, 'Lay hold of him and bind him. Burn him in the fire of Hell, then fasten him with a chain seventy cubits long. For he did not believe in Allah, the Most High.

Source: Qur'an 4.91 as quoted in Eminent Historians... p 93

4:91 Then, if they turn their backs, take them and *slay* them wherever you find them.

Note: This verse is in relation to those persons who, having accepted Islam went back to their traditional observances.

Source: HadIs Saahih Bukhaari 84.57 quoted in *Eminent Historians...* pp 93-94

84:57 Whosoever *changes* his Islamic religion *kill* him.

*Hadith* [*HadIs*] a collection of traditions containing *sayings* of the prophet Muhammad which, with accounts of his *daily practice* (the Sunna), constitute the major source of guidance for Muslims apart from the *Qur'an* Oxford Dictionary p 824

*Sunna* the traditional portion of the *Muslim law based on Muhammad's words and acts*, accepted (together with the *Qur'an*) as *authoritative* by Muslims Oxford Dictionary p 1861

Source: HadIs Saahih Bukhaari 82.794-7 and Saahih Muslim 4130-7 as quoted in *Eminent Historians - Their Technology, Their Line, Their Fraud*, p 94

82:794-7 The *Prophet* had them caught. He then *ordered* their hands and legs to be cut off, their eyes to be branded with heated pieces of iron. He *ordered* that the cut hands and legs should *not* be cauterized so that they *bleed* to death. 'And when they asked for water to drink', records the Hadis, 'they were *not* given water.'

Note: Those were the commands of Prophet Muhammad in respect of the members of the tribe Ukl, some of whom embraced Islam and then left Islam.

Source: Hindu Voice, August 2004, p 25

Swami Vivekananda: Mohammedans talk of *universal brotherhood*, but what comes out of that *in reality*? Why, anybody who is *not a Mohammedan* will not be admitted into the brotherhood; he will *more likely have his throat cut*.

### *Moral teachings of Old Testament*

Source: *Oxford Dictionary* p 1291 p 504

*Old Testament* is the first part of the *Christian Bible*

*Deuteronomy* is the fifth book of the *Bible*

Source: *Christian Bible* Old Testament

Deuteronomy 12:1 These *are the statutes* and judgments, which *ye shall observe* to do *in the land*, which the *LORD God* of thy fathers *giveth thee to possess it, all the days ye live upon the earth*. 12:2 Ye shall *utterly destroy* all the places, wherein the nations *which ye shall possess served their Gods*, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills,

and every green tree: 12:3 And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall *hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.*

*Hew* chop, cut with axe [Collins English Gem Dictionary p 246] *Graven image* a carved idol or representation of a god used as an object of worship [Oxford Dictionary p 801]

Source: *Christian Bible* Old Testament

Deuteronomy 13 *Idolaters to be put to death*

Deuteronomy 13:6 If thy *brother*, the son of thy mother, or thy *son*, or thy *daughter*, or the *wife* of thy bosom, or thy *friend*, which *is* as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve *other Gods*, which thou hast not known, nor thy fathers; 13:7 *Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you*, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, *from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth*; 13:8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; *neither* shall thine eye pity him, *neither* shalt thou spare, *neither* shalt thou conceal him: 13:9 But thou shalt *surely kill him; thine hand shalt be first upon him to put him to death*, and afterwards the hands of all people. 13:10 *And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die*; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God

Source: *Christian Bible* Old Testament

Deuteronomy 20:16 But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee for an *inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth*: 20:17 *But thou shalt utterly destroy them*

Source: *Christian Bible* Old Testament

Deuteronomy 32:24 *They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.* 32:25 The sword without, and terror within, shall *destroy* both the young man and the virgin, the *suckling also with the man of gray hairs.*

Source: *Oxford Dictionary* p 645

*Exodus* is the second book of the *Bible*

Source: *Christian Bible* Old Testament

Exodus 23:24 Thou shalt *not bow down to their gods*, nor

serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt *utterly overthrow them*, and quite *break down their images*.

Exodus 34:13 But ye shall *destroy their altars, break their images*, and cut down their groves. 34:14 For thou shalt worship *no other god*: for the LORD, *whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God*:

Source: *Oxford Dictionary* p 1272

*Numbers* is the fourth book of the *Bible*

Source: *Christian Bible* Old Testament

Numbers 31:17 Now therefore *kill every male among little ones*, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him. 31:18 But all the *women children*, that have not known a man by lying with him, *keep alive for yourselves*.

Source: *Oxford Dictionary* p 966

*Isaiah* was a major Hebrew *prophet*

*Isaiah* is a book of *Bible* containing his prophecies

Source: *Christian Bible* Old Testament

Isaiah 13:16 Their *children* also shall be *dashed to pieces before their eyes*; their houses shall be spoiled, and *their wives ravished* (\**raped*).

*Ravish* force a woman to have sexual intercourse against her will [Oxford Dictionary p 1541] *Dash* strike or fling something somewhere with great force, especially so as to have a destructive effect [Oxford Dictionary p 468]

Source: *Oxford Dictionary* p 1228

*Nahum* a book of the *Bible*

Source: *Christian Bible* Old Testament

Nahum 1:2 God *is jealous*, and the LORD *revenge*th; the LORD *revenge*th, and *is* furious; the LORD will take *vengeance* on his adversaries, and he reserveth *wrath* for his *enemies*.

### *1868 Max Muller at age 45*

Source: *Life and Letters of Max Muller*, Vol I, Ch XVI, p 378 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: On 16th December 1868 AD (Samvat 1925) he writes to Duke of Argyle, the Minister for BhaaratVarsh:

Max Muller: *The ancient religion of BhaaratVarsh is doomed and if Christianity does not step in, whose fault will it be?*

- *The extent to which Max Muller goes to subvert Hinduism can be seen from this letter to the then Minister for BhaaratVarsh. Christianity's assault on Hinduism explored every possible avenue of persuasion.*

### *18?? Max Muller at age ??*

Source: *Life and Letters of Max Muller*, Vol II, Ch XXXIV, pp 415-6 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Max Muller grew so insolent and audacious that he started to challenge Bhaaratiyas in a direct foolhardy manner. It is clear from a letter written by him to N K Majumdar:

Max Muller: Tell me some of your chief difficulties that prevent you and your *countrymen from openly following Christ*, and when I write to you I shall do my best to explain how I and many who agree with me have met them and solved them ... From my point of view, BhaaratVarsh, *at least the best part of it, is already converted to Christianity*. You want no persuasion *to become a follower of Christ*. Then make up your mind to work on yourself. Unite your flock - to hold them together and prevent them from straying. The bridge has been built for you by those who came before you. STEP BOLDLY FORWARD, it will break under you, and you will find many friends to welcome you on the other shore and among them none more delighted that your old friend and fellow labourer F Max Muller.

- *They found it simply intolerable that such a large mass of people should follow any religion other than Christianity.*
- *Do you notice the reach of religion in human lives? Do not underestimate religion. It can influence best brains. It may not be apparent because they know how to hide their true feelings in public, if necessary, but their letters betray their innermost feelings.*

## 1882 Max Muller at age 59

Location: Cambridge University, England, Lecture 1

Source: *INDIA what can it teach us?* p 6

Max Muller: If I were to look over the whole world to find out the country most richly endowed with all the wealth, power and beauty, that nature can bestow, *I should point to BhaaratVarsh*. If I were asked under what sky the human mind has mostly deeply pondered over the greatest problems of life and has found solutions of some of them which well deserve the attention even of those who have studied Plato and Kant, *I should point to BhaaratVarsh*. And if I were asked myself from what literature, we here in Europe, we who have nurtured almost exclusively on the thoughts of Greeks and Romans, and of Semitic Race, the Jewish, may draw that corrective which is most wanted in order to make our inner life more perfect, more universal, in fact, more truly than, a life not for this life only, but a transfigured and eternal life, *again I should point to BhaaratVarsh*.

Here we see Max Muller *reverse* his stand. He had grown in *age*. With that came *maturity*. The *ambition* of youth had subsided. The *hunger* for recognition through support of British establishment had been fulfilled. The need and *greed* for money had reduced having already made enough.

*Now it was the beginning of a journey towards the grave. Time for reconciliation with truth.*

*But then few had the matching tenacity. In his youth he fought ferociously for Christianity. And now in his maturity he fought for the truth.*

We will discuss later, with plenty of examples, how well fought for Hinduism. But then the harm he did to Hinduism in the prime of his age has been *irreversible* and we are paying the price for that *till today*.

### **Max Muller in proper perspective**

When we *condemn* Max Muller we do not want to look at his work. With that remains *ignored* the enormous

documentary evidence he compiled in favor of Hinduism. Who is the *loser*?

It is no point bragging how great a nation we were. In today's environment people want printed evidence. And that too, only such evidence that they feel trustworthy.

ChristianEnglish education for past six generations has molded our thinking in such a direction that we consider only foreigners' evidence as admissible. This makes Max Muller's work *very valuable* to us.

But then there is another side of it.

When we *glorify* Max Muller we also look very favorably at Germans and British. We remember them by their nationality. This glorification makes them *respectable* in our eyes. In the process, we fail to see the *damage* they have done to us.

They have *cut us off* our roots. They have made us forget our past. They have made us *despise* ourselves. They have made us look at ourselves in *low esteem*. They have made us their *mental slaves*.

They have taught us to look at different factors in an *isolated* manner. They have made us to perceive them as Portuguese, French, Dutch, German, British. They have *taken our sight off* the *sole driving force* behind them that was *Christianity*.

Neither condemnation nor glorification in *isolated* manner is desirable. We need to accept both faces. Time has put its *inerasable stamp* on his conducts that stood one *opposite* the other.

Both faces were true faces but in *exclusive* sense. One represented his *irresponsible* youth, the other showed his *matured* wisdom.

The ChristianWest knows only to *admire* the irresponsible youth in humans. Old is not gold for them. ChristianWest treats old as *spent force*.

This attitude is most evident in the manner they treat their old family members. The same attitude they have inculcated in us through six generations of Christianized English education.

### **Prof M Monier-Williams**

Source: *Modern India and the Indians*, M Williams, 3rd edition 1879, p 261 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Monier-Williams, who revealed the real object of the purpose of the establishment of the Boden chair, thus delivers himself:

Monier-Williams: *Brahmanism, therefore, must die out.* In point of fact, false ideas on the most ordinary scientific subjects are so mixed up with its doctrines that *the commonest education ~ the simplest lesson in geography ~ without the aid of Christianity* must inevitably in the end sap its foundations.

- *It was an all out war declared by Christianity against Hinduism. For strategic reasons, they named it not Hinduism but Braahmanism.*

Source: *Modern India and the Indians*, M Williams, third edition 1879, p 262 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Bhagavan Dutt

Monier-Williams: *When the walls of the mighty fortress of Brahmanism are encircled, undermined, and finally stormed by the soldiers of the cross, the victory of Christianity must be signal and complete.*

- *He writes soldiers of Cross must storm in to make Christianity victorious.*
- *What we see again and again that it was Christianity's war.*
- *British or Macaulay were mere tools. Do not perceive them as the true offender.*
- *Or else, you will never find out who had been working against you day and night.*
- *It was the Cross, the Jesus, who had been working all the while to turn you Christian.*

- *He inspired his soldiers to adopt foul means. He was pulling the strings from behind the curtain.*
- *May be he was dead and buried but his ghost was still at work controlling the minds of these people whom you have mistakenly learned to respect.*

### **1869 Principal Rudolf Hoernle**

Source: *The Christian Intelligence*, Calcutta, March 1870, p 79 and A F R H quoted in *The Arya Samaj* by Lajpat Rai, 1932, p 42 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Rudolf Hoernle was the Principal of Queen's College, Banaaras, in [\*Vikram] Samvat 1926 (\*AD 1869) [*even after the turn of a century Queen's College commanded very high respect from the students fraternity*]. At that time Swami Dayaanand Saraswati, who later on founded the Arya Samaj happened to reach Banaaras for the first time for the propagation of his mission. Dr Hoernle met Swami Dayananda on several occasions. He wrote an article on Swamiji from which the following extract is noteworthy, because *it reveals the real intention of many European scholars* who take to study of Sanskrit and ancient scriptures of BhaaratVarsh. Hoernle says:

Rudolf Hoernle: he (*Dayaanand*) *may possibly convince the Hindus that their modern Hinduism is altogether in the opposition to the Veds... If once they became thoroughly convinced of this radical error, they will no doubt abandon Hinduism at once ... They cannot go back to the Vedic state; that is dead and gone, and will never revive; something more or less new must follow. We hope it may be Christianity.*

- *He writes Swami Dayananda may show Hindus that modern Hinduism is in totally opposition to Vaidik Hinduism, and this may lead Hindus to fall out of Hinduism, and while looking for a better alternative, they may embrace Christianity. Thus, he expected Swami Dayananda to play pawns in the hands of Christian manipulators.*

### **1925 Professor Winternitz**

Source: *Some Problems of Indian Literature*, Calcutta 1925, p 61 quoted in

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: The pride of the superiority of their own philosophy and religion, and of the infallibility of their own conclusions has become so ingrained in the above-mentioned type of Western Sanskrit scholars that they feel no hesitation in giving expression to it brazen-facedly before the public. Reverent admiration of the philosophy of the Upanishads by Schopenhauer, often quoted by Bharatiya writers, ranked in the heart of the Europeans, and *as late as AD 1925* Prof Winternitz thought it incumbent on him to denounce the sincere and heartfelt views of Schopenhauer in the following words:

Winternitz: Yet I believe, it is a wild exaggeration when Schopenhauer says that the teaching of the Upanishads represents 'the fruit of the highest human knowledge and wisdom' and contains 'almost superhuman conceptions the originators of which can hardly be regarded as mere mortals...'

Winternitz found it necessary to pull down Schopenhauer and attempted to discredit him because Schopenhauer had *unqualified* reverence for Hindu Upanishads.

Source: *History of Indian Literature*, 1927, p 79 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Not content with his invective (\*abusive speech or oratory) against the Upanishads he had the audacity to deprecate even the greatness of the Veds by saying:

Winternitz: It is true, the authors of these hymns rise but *extremely seldom* to the *exalted flights and deep fervor of, say, religious poetry of the Hebrews.*

Old Testament, which was originally written in Hebrew, contains those religious poetry that Winternitz boasts about.

I have already presented you with a few samples from old Testament earlier in this work. You may have noticed what exalted flights [or downfalls] they have had. You have also seen how Christians treated Hindus in Goa for 200 years riding the waves of those exalted heights [or depths] attained by religious poetry of the Hebrews.

Naturally, Hindu Veds could not have reached anywhere near those [perverse thoughts and actions]!

### Ripley

Source: Ripley's *'Believe it or Not'*, Part I, 26th edition, Pocketbooks Inc, New York, p 14 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: The *climax of hatred against Hinduism* is seen in the highly mischievous and provoking remarks like the following even in popular literature:

Ripley: The *curse of BhaaratVarsh* is the *Hindu religion*. More than two hundred million people believe a monkey mixture of mythology that is strangling the nation. ... *He who yearns for God in BhaaratVarsh soon loses his head as well as his heart.*

*Think what effect would it have had on those American masses who had no first hand information on Hinduism.*

### Professor McKenzie

Source: vide *'Ethics of India'*, E W Hopkins, New Haven, 1924, Preface, pp x-xi quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: Prof McKenzie of Bombay finds the ethics of BhaaratVarsh defective, illogical and *antisocial*, lacking any philosophical foundation, nullified by abhorrent ideas of asceticism and ritual and altogether inferior to the 'higher spirituality' of Europe. He devotes most of his book 'Hindu Ethics' to upholding this thesis and comes to the triumphant conclusions that Hindu philosophical ideas,

Prof McKenzie: when logically applied [\*Hindu philosophical ideas] leave no room for *ethics*, and they prevent the development of a strenuous *moral* life.

- *These people talk of morality? Who will tell them that you do not look for ethics in the books and the rotten minds of intellectual whores. The real-life application of ethics needs to be seen in the day to day acts of common people. So, compare the real-life conducts of Hindus over two millenniums, as documented by the foreigners visiting BhaaratVarsh, and then see the comparative moral bankruptcy of these celebrated intellectuals of Christianity.*

- *Wonder why I use such harsh language? Do you think honestly they deserve any better? Wonder why I keep harping on their Christian leanings while you are used to hearing terms like British, German, European, Modern, Western, etc. Have you read carefully their words? Do you have any doubts left that it was not Christianity but some obscure nationality, or continentality, or modern view point, or East-West division that was behind their words?*
- *Today you must show the courage to stand up and point fingers at them, those who did it all the while to you. Do not be timid. Do not keep justifying your inactivity saying: you are being big-hearted!*
- *I keep using the word Christian, again and again, over and again, so that you do not loose sight of the fact that it has all along been monotheist Christianity's war against polytheist Hinduism.*
- *You have failed to remember this finer aspect, and you always viewed them by their different nationalities as British, Portuguese, French, and so on. You have lost sight of this fundamental truth that it was not their nationality that drove them, it was their Christian faith that drove them to eliminate you.*
- *ChristianBritish finally succeeded in mentally enslaving you by replacing ancient Hindu education system with ChristianEnglish education system. This is how they managed within a matter of 112 years (1835-1947) what Islam could not achieve in thousand years.*

**Sir William Cecil Dampier**

Source: *A History of Science*, Cambridge University Press, 1948, 4th edition, p 8 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Bhagavan Dutt

Purohit Bhagavan Dutt: This vilification did not remain confined to Sanskrit scholars alone, but *through them it percolated into the field of Science*. Not knowing a word of

the exact and multifarious scientific knowledge of the ancient Hindus, Sir William Cecil Dampier writes:

Sir William Cecil Dampier: Perhaps the paucity of Bhaaratiya contribution to other sciences (the Philosophy and Medicine) may in part be *due to the Hindu religion*.

- *Which lack of contribution was he talking about? Let us see where Hinduism stood vis-a-vis sciences which they had no inclination to learn about.*

Source: *History of Sanskrit Literature*, Prof MacDonnell, quote in *Vastu Relevance to Modern Times*, Niranjan Babu, p 148

Professor MacDonnell: *European surgery has borrowed the operation of rhinoplasty (formation of artificial noses) from BhaaratVarsh. They had attained such finesse in surgery that they could cut a hair longitudinally!* The ancient medical men beginning from the great Dhanwantari (whose prescriptions were said to be infallible), Sushrut, Charak and others down the line were bold and skilful in their surgery. They conducted amputations, arrested bleeding by pressure, bandage or boiling oil, performed operations in the abdomen and uterus, cured hernia, fistula and piles, set broken bones and dislocations and could deftly remove foreign substances from the body. The great surgeon Sushrut is said to have advised dissection of dead bodies to a student of surgery and stressed the importance of knowledge gained from experiment and observation.

*Rhinoplasty* plastic surgery performed on the nose [Oxford Dictionary, p 1592]

Source: *The Secret Teachings of the Vedas*, Stephen Knapp, 1986, p 26 quoted in *Western Indologists A Study in Motives.htm*, Purohit Bhagavan Dutt

Yajur'Ved 6:21 Through *astronomy, geography and geology*, go through to all the different countries of the world under the sun. Mayest thou attain through good preaching to statesmanship and artisanship, through *medical science* obtain knowledge of all *medicinal plants*, through *hydrostatics* learn the different uses of water, through *electricity* understand the working of ever-lustrous lightning. Carry out instructions willingly

Yajur'Ved 10:19 O royal skilled *engineer*, construct *sea-boats*, propelled on water by our experts, and *airplanes*, moving and *flying upward*, after the *clouds* that reside in the mid-region, that fly as the boats move on the sea, that

fly high *over and below the watery clouds*. Be thou, thereby, prosperous in this world created by the Omnipresent God, and flier in both air and lightning.

Arthav'Ved 20:41:1-3 The *Atomic Energy fissions the ninety-nine elements*, covering its path by the *bombardments of neutrons* without let of hindrance. Desirous of stalking the head, i.e., the chief part of the swift power, hidden in the *mass of molecular adjustments of the elements*, this atomic energy approaches it in the very act of fissioning it by the above-noted bombardments. Herein verily the scientist know the similar hidden striking force of the ray of the sun working in the orbit of the moon.

- *Do these all sound like wild imaginations, and day dreaming by the ancients? From your point of view, they could not have known about, conceptualized, and documented any of these things.*

- *Well, for you the ancients did not have the technology. Let us say, you are proud of your printing technology. How many thousand years, these pages that you hold in your hand now, will last in good condition? Now, go back to the technology of the ancients. They wrote on leafs. You think that was primitive. Look at it differently. These leaf documents lasted for thousands of years. Look at the ink they used, whatever kind that may be. That too lasted for thousands of years.*

Is this not technology? Is your definition of technology is limited to internet which can bring you lot of pornography, and the television which can mature your kids before time by showing them lots of sex and violence? Is that the technology, but not the one which your ancients had?

- *Have you truly advanced? Go and look at the Garur Dhvaj at Delhi and see the writing with Braahmi script on it. This huge iron pillar is standing there for thousands of years, and not a trace of rust. Do you think your backward ancients could develop an alloy that could stand open the tyranny of weather for thousands of years, undisturbed, unbent, un-rusted!*

- *What your advanced technology has developed to match that? Whatever you have that all has to stand the test of time to prove, whatever may be your tall claims about, your modern technology. Until proven they are only assumptions and claims that they will last so long, what you think, but no one knows if it truly will. As compared to that the technology of the ancients have already proven them against test of time.*
- *Another thing: whatever your modern science 'knows not today' simply did not exist as per your belief system. So, look at the following and realize for yourself how little your modern science knows, on whose knowledgebase you gloat over so much. Those things that your modern science did not teach you; you thought all that could not have existed. So, where from do the following things come up?*
- *How is it that the 1st Ved, Rig'Ved, clearly stated the speed of light with an amazing degree of precision? Where was your modern science then?*

Source: *Effects of Colonization on Indian Thought* by Michel Danino, this paper was presented at a seminar on *Decolonization and its Cultural Problems* organized by *N V Krishna Warrior Smaraka Trust* at Tripunithura, Kerala, on 9-10 October 1999 quoted in *IndiaCause Newsletter* 17 Aug 2003

*The speed of light* is clearly given, to an *amazing degree of precision*, in Sayana's commentary on the Rig'Ved.

Source: Michel Danino, Email 23 January 2005

Sayana, commenting on R'V 1.50.4, who records:

In Sayana's time, the *yojan* was about 14.5 km (as given in the *ArthShaastr*), and a *nimesh* 16/75th of a second. This takes us to 299,334 km/s, which is a mere 0.15% away from the accepted velocity of light (299,792 km/s). Even a different value for the *yojan* would remain of the same order.

- *For once drop this idea that whatever modern science did not know, could not have existed before. Look at these Homo floresiensis, humans who lived from 90,000*

*years ago, and until as late as 12,000 years Before Christ. And, your modern science has discovered it just now.*

Source: *The Times of India*, Mumbai, 20 November 2004, editorial

A recent discovery has unearthed a completely new species of humans who lived from 90,000 years ago to as late as 12,000 BC before apparently becoming extinct. This species almost certainly coexisted, if not actually interacted, with our Cro-Magnon cousins. Identified by Australian and Indonesian scientists from a cache of fragmented bones buried in the sediments of a limestone cave on the remote Indonesian island of Flores, it has officially been named *Homo floresiensis*. This particular group of hominids were on average no taller than a meter or so, with a brain the size of a grapefruit. Nonetheless, they still managed to fashion delicate stone tools, light fires to cook food, organize group hunts for a dwarf species of elephant extant (\*surviving) at that time, and possibly develop a proto-language of sorts along the way. Sounds too much like us to be true? Hard as it might be for us to accept, it could well be for real.

The discovery, heralded as one of the most important palaeo-anthropological finds in the last 50 years, has the potential to drastically change *all the received wisdom gathered till now* concerning human evolution. As one spokesperson of Natural History Museum in London says, it raises the whole issue of what it is to be human, or a member of the genus *homo*, and shows *how little we know* about our ancestry. The find also challenges our species-specific anthropocentrism of posturing as the greatest kids on the block to date. Because if it gets confirmed that a creature with so small a brain was capable of such advanced behavior ~ including perhaps even communication skills ~ then *many theories about the evolution* of our own intelligence might need to be hurriedly revamped. Actually, *it appears we never learn*. Remember our collective chagrin (\*disappointment, annoyance, distress, humiliation) when we discovered that lowbrow "brutes" like *Homo Neanderthals* buried their dead with flowers? *Homo floresiensis* ~ or 'Homo hobbitus' as he's been nicknamed because of his small size, reminiscent of J R R Tolkien's *Hobbits* ~ suggests that there are many routes to what we call 'humanity'. No single species can lay claim to the original planet.

- *"All the received wisdom gathered till now" meant only that little part of the wisdom, which the ChristianWorld could ever manage to acquire on their own.*
- *"How little we know" on account of the self-imposed limitation by egoist crusaders of Christianity and their burning desire to destroy a highly developed civilization and its documentations from which they could have learned a lot. They lost the readily available opportunity on account of their inflated sense of superiority.*
- *"Many theories about the evolution" have been developed by doing nothing substantial but indulging in intellectual luxuries, at enormous cost to the humanity, in trying to reinvent the wheel.*
- *"It appears we never learn", but the question is how could you ever learn? To learn, first requirement would be to shove that ego down your own throat, and then humbly proceed towards the knowledgebase of those ancients, whom you all along condemned as ignorant, superstitious, primitive.*

Source: *Fragments historiques sur l'Inde*, Voltaire, Euvres Completes, Hachette, Paris, 1893, vol. 29, p 386 quoted in *The Invasion That Never Was*, p 18

Voltaire: We have shown *how much* we surpass the Bhaaratiyas in courage and *wickedness*, and *how inferior* to them we are in *wisdom*.

- *But Christian sense of superiority would not allow them to accept it, leave aside learn anything from the Hindus.*
- *They had a simple option: if we cannot raise ourselves to their level, let us bring them down to our level. They also figured out the modus operandi.*

# Yet another social fraud against Hindu heritage

Prof M Monier-Williams unintentionally provides clue to “how Sanskrit was turned into a DEAD language”?

We think it had been dead for ages.

We do not know that it was a flourishing language until 200 years ago!

- *Sanskrit is the language that preserved Hindu heritage in documented form through the millenniums that Hindu civilization survived.*

It was a *thriving* language until early 19th century! Christian British turned Sanskrit into a *dead* language within a century and made us think that it had been dead for ages.

With that they made us believe through their Christian Missionary education system that there had been *no documentation available* worth its name with regard to Hindu heritage.

They methodically *collected* Sanskrit treatises on various subjects and transported them to Britain for further *destruction* so that they could never be found.

They made all round attempt to *erase every possible indication* of a great civilization that ever existed.

This is *typical* of an Aasuric civilization that has been built on the premise of an Aasuric religion Christianity.

## **Prof M Monier-Williams**

Lieutenant-Colonel Boden of the Bombay native Infantry returned to England in 1807 and died at Lisbon on 21

November 1811. His daughter died on 24 August 1827. His estate passed to the University of Oxford.

In Vikram Samvat 1890 (\*AD 1833) Horace Hayman Wilson became the first *Boden Professor of Sanskrit* at the Oxford University. His successor was Monier-Williams.

Source: *A Sanskrit-English Dictionary*, Monier-Williams, Preface, p IX

Monier-Williams: I must draw attention to the fact that I am only the second occupant of the *Boden Chair*, and that its Founder, Colonel Boden, *stated most explicitly in his will* (dated August 15, 1811 AD) that *the special object of his munificent bequest was to promote the **translation of Scriptures into Sanskrit; so as to enable his countrymen to proceed in the conversion of the natives of BhaaratVarsh to the Christian religion.***

Take a note of this statement. The special object of Lt Col Boden's will was to promote the *translation of Scriptures into Sanskrit*; so as to enable his countrymen to proceed in the *conversion of the natives* of BhaaratVarsh to the Christian religion.

Now here we have two things in it. The obvious one is the objective to convert Hindus into Christianity.

*But not so obvious one is this: why would they want to translate scriptures (Christian Bible) into Sanskrit?*

*Was Sanskrit well understood and spoken for day to day matters by a large enough section of people, who mattered, so that they could be influenced by the Sanskrit translation of Bible? The answer is yes!*

- *Did you have any idea of this? No, you have learned that Sanskrit is a DEAD language. The image that you carry is: it had been DEAD and GONE for AGES, as far as we can visualize.*
- *What does this impression do to our thought process? That the heritage we talk of is a LOST CAUSE, a matter of bygone days that even our memory cannot reach. What's the point bothering about it at all? English*

*is the language of today, Sanskrit belongs to an unknown PAST. But HOW FAR is that past ~ ONLY 100 YEARS?*

- *Does it NOT matter to you? A language that was alive and thriving not so long ago has been consigned to total oblivion?*
- *And with that has gone the memory of your heritage, everything good that you possessed, everything superior that you possessed.*
- *That was done with an ulterior motive: to cut you off from your roots. And you have not been kept aware of it.*
- *Rather, means for you to get back to them have been removed from your easy reach. Is that not a conspiracy against the entire society and Hindu civilization?*
- *Many of your Sanskrit manuscripts on science, law, history, geography, astronomy, philosophy, logic, humanities, name anything, have been handpicked and consigned to England for dumping so that they could be never traced back.*
- *If any of them were translated into English or German (example: Rig'Ved) it was done not with a motive to show your heritage in a favorable light.*
- *It was done with a dirty motive to show your heritage in a very poor light. But then you had been told that Max Muller did a great favor to Hinduism by translating Rig'Ved.*

Source: *A Sanskrit-English Dictionary*, Monier-Williams, Preface, p IX-X

Monier-Williams: seven years after its [\*Sanskrit-English Dictionary] publication the following testimony to its utility was voluntarily tendered by the Rev J Wenger, translator of Bible into Sanskrit and Editor of Dr Yate's Sanskrit Dictionary.

Rev J Wenger: I received a copy of Professor Monier

Williams' English and Sanskrit Dictionary at a time when I was about to commence a *translation into Sanskrit of portions of the Old Testament. I have used it daily for the last seven years ...* Rev J Parsons of Benaaras, who has been engaged for some years past in preparing a new Hindi version of the New Testament, has likewise derived material assistance from Prof M-W's work. Bhaaratya missionaries generally owe him a large debt of gratitude.

- *This dictionary was extensively used for translation of Old Testament into Sanskrit. I do not have to tell you that these translations of Bible were done with the sole purpose of converting Hindus into Christianity.*

- *But we were given to understand that White Sahibs were learning our language as a tribute to our heritage!*

- *They used their new found knowledge of Sanskrit not to improve themselves but to lower us to their own level. Their true identity was not simply British, it was ChristianBritish. It was not their British nationality but their Christian faith, which consistently drove them to conspire against you. You were taught to admire the British. In the process, you failed to notice the true motive of the ChristianBritish because you treated Christian and British in two separate compartments!*

- *Take a note of their ulterior motive. They were first Christians and then they were British! Therefore, you will find me address them as ChristianBritish. It is not my communal hatred that gives them that name. It is their communal hatred that justifies this as their true identity.*

[Note: If ever the issue of their communal hatred comes up into open they have a ready substitute 'racial hatred' a softer term. If they must use the harder term 'communal hatred' they reserve it for the Hindus, example: Narendra Modi].

- *They were paid for this work. They were required to find ways and means to show Hinduism in poor light.*

- *Their research was oriented towards a predefined objective to give shape to a predetermined action plan.*
- *Their research and scholastic efforts were not oriented towards seeking truth.*

Massive social fraud that finally erased from documented World History all indications of great Hindu civilization that ever existed and simultaneously divided Hindu society into factions

**What they taught Hindu children and the rest of the world?**

*That:* Aryans invaded our country in the second millennium BC and they drove out original inhabitants down south or in jungles.

*That:* They created the Caste system to maintain their superiority over the original inhabitants and called them Shoodr.

*That:* Their literature described the original inhabitants by various derogatory names like Daas, Dasyu, Asur, Naag, Raakshas.

*That:* Braahmans were the cunning lot, and they controlled the society and reaped rich dividend for themselves.

*That:* Braahmans destroyed Buddhism, Jainism because those were rationalists and humanitarian religions, as opposed to Braahmanism, which was essentially a useless ritual oriented, primitive, superstitious, and cruel in its caste administration.

*That:* Braahmanism Hinduism has been economically exploitative, socially oppressive, and supportive of culturally dilapidated caste system.

*That:* Braahmanical philosophies were essentially a fraud to hide their real character.

*That:* Hinduism alias Brahmanism has continued, and will continue to suppress, sidetrack, subvert by all possible means any other religious or secular movement that can threaten caste system and challenge supremacy of deceitful Braahmans.

*That:* Scientifically speaking, in above historical perspective, original inhabitants are the real high caste and present high castes are dirty swindlers.

*The word Hindu was robbed of all its pride that it had acquired during past centuries. It was made synonymous to invaders who committed gross crimes against the natives.*

**Lie - 1 That: Aryans (Aarya अर्य people) invaded our country in the second millennium before Christ, and they drove original inhabitants down south or to jungles**

Here we have an interesting analogy. ChristianBritish, greedy of imperialistic power, landed in four countries: present day USA, Canada, Australia and New Zealand. In each place they found original inhabitants. ChristianBritish occupied their lands and drove them to jungles. In BhaaratVarsh they could not do it because here they met with a civilization superior to their own.

- *So, what did they do? They decided to teach false history to the original inhabitants in schools and colleges. Question they faced what should be that false history. They did not have to go far. They looked at their own doings. They remembered what they themselves had done with natives of present day USA, Canada, Australia and New Zealand. On similar lines they fabricated a story.*

*That Aarya people came from some place probably in Europe.*

They did not say which place because they themselves did not know. Besides, they were afraid some one would go there and investigate, and their fraud will get exposed. So, they left the origin of Aarya people uncertain. They have not found out till today, as to from which imaginary place in Europe, these Aarya people came from. They have not been able to do so because they created that imaginary place from thin air. Historical fraud was nothing new to ChristianBritish. They had perfected the art already. They had practiced civilized frauds of one kind or another for grabbing title to the lands from the native Canadians.

**What did they gain by doing that?**

- *Advantages were several. If Hindu Aarya people actually came from outside BhaaratVarsh, and drove the original inhabitants down south or to jungles, then they were essentially foreigners to this land, as were the ChristianBritish. On that count, there was no particular difference between the two. Hence, there was no cause for resentment against foreign occupation of the ChristianBritish!*
- *If Hindu Aarya people displaced original inhabitants from their ancestral land then they were essentially oppressors. On that count there was enough ground for Dravidians (those who had been driven down south) and Aadivaasis (those driven to jungles) to resent against foreign occupation by Hindu Aarya people, whereas there was not enough reason for resentment against ChristianBritish because they did not displace Dravidians and Aadivaasis.*
- *If Hindu Aarya people were the oppressors and Dravidians and Aadivaasis were the oppressed ones for about past two thousand years, then this was sufficient*

*impetus for sowing seeds of separatism between them. This would easily break the unity amongst them that had been so far achieved under one umbrella: Hinduism.*

### **Who showed them the way to Divide and Rule?**

- *Where did the Christian British get the idea of divide and destroy the unity? Well, they learned it from their messiah Jesus Christ.*

### **It was the Jesus of Holy Bible**

**Bible Luke** 12:51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, *Nay; but rather* **division**: 12:52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one *house* **divided**, three **against** two, and two **against** three. 12:53 The father shall be **divided against** the son, and the son **against** the father; the mother **against** the daughter, and the daughter **against** the mother; the mother in law **against** her daughter in law, and the daughter in law **against** her mother in law.

**Bible Matthew** 10:34 Think *not* I am come to send *peace* on earth: I come not to send *peace*, but a sword. 10:35 For *I am come to set a man* **at variance against** *his father*, and the daughter **against** the mother, and the daughter in law **against** her mother in law. 10:36 *And a* **man's foe** *shall be* *they of his own household.*

Source: *The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, p 76 notes

**Gospel of Thomas** 16 Jesus said: Perhaps men think that I came to cast peace on the world; and *they do not know that I came to cast division upon earth, fire, sword, war.* For five will be in a house, there will be three *against* two and two *against* three, the father *against* the son and the son *against* the father. And they will stand because they are *single* ones.

**Lie - 2 That: they created the Caste system to maintain their superiority over the original inhabitants and called them Shoodr**

This was an extension of the same divisive policy with intent to create rift between Shoodrs and other three Varn

वर्ण in Hindu society. And they have been quite successful at it. *There plan was to divide the Hindu society into pieces until it bleeds to death.* What we see today in Uttar Pradesh, Bihaar, Madhya Pradesh and other provinces is a rather full blown picture of what had been conceptualized roughly six generations ago by the ChristianBritish, and propagated intensively and extensively by use of ChristianBritish education and media of every kind. After the British left, their stooges continued this task with renewed vigor. We speak here of six generations because it had been about 170 years from 1835, and it has been assumed that a new generation is ready in about thirty years.

*Generation* the average period, generally considered to be about thirty years, in which children grow up, become adults, and have children of their own [Oxford Dictionary, p 764]

The issue of 4 Varn वर्ण is very much misunderstood today, and therefore, I propose to deal with this subject in considerable depth in one of my subsequent works.

Meanwhile, if you wish to acquire an insight into the subject from an entirely different perspective than what has been presented to you so far, all I could do is to request you to read those chapters in *Gita Today* without which your impressions on the subject will remain considerably flawed. However, I do reckon that it is only the 1st edition of *Gita Today* and the presentation has to substantially improve but you should be able to get a feel from the maiden edition.

**Lie - 3 That: their literature described the original inhabitants by various derogatory names like Daas, Dasyu, Asur, Naag, Raakshas**

Again this has been a thorough misrepresentation because Hindu literature did not describe original inhabitants by those names.

Those categories referred to certain attributes amongst

people. For example, Aasuric culture referred to a specific type of culture, and the term Asur referred to those people who were part of that particular culture. Such people existed even in those days.

**Lie - 4 That: Braahmans (ब्राह्मण not Brahmins ब्राह्मिन) were the cunning lot, and they controlled the society and reaped rich dividend for themselves**

By and large Hindu Braahmans have been very poor and they kept themselves to priesthood and teaching. On the other hand, Christian and Muslim clergy have controlled national politics and governance of the State administration. Popes have done that for centuries and Khomeini, and Taliban do it even today.

Source: *The New Oxford Dictionary of English*, p [as indicated below]

*Khomeini* Ruhollah (1900-89), Iranian Shi'ite Muslim leader; known as Ayatollah Khomeini. He returned from exile in 1979 to lead an Islamic revolution which overthrew the Shah. He established Iran as a fundamentalist *Islamic republic* and relentlessly pursued the Iran-Iraq War 1980-8 [p 1006]. *Shi'ite* an adherent of the Shia branch of Islam [p 1715]. *Taliban* a fundamentalist Muslim movement whose militia took control of much of Afghanistan from early 1995 and in 1996 took Kabul and set up an *Islamic state* [p 1891].

- *Hindu priests did not assume the role of their Christian and Islamic counterparts yet they have been made to look like them, on purpose with a predefined motive: to weaken the very foundation of Hindu Society.*

Source: *A Hindu view of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 38

*Seven hundred years ago Pope Boniface VIII* had asserted his secular authority in the following words: *Both swords, the spiritual and the material [or secular], are in the power of the Church; the material for the Church. The one by the hand of the priest; the other by hands of kings and knights at the will and the sufferance [\*toleration] of the priest.*

- *They took clues from the deeds of Christian priests and rewrote the Hindu history depicting Hindu Braahmans in bad light.*

- *They taught this fabricated version of Hindu history to Hindu children generation after generation and created public opinion hostile towards Hindu Braahmans.*
- *They did not limit their propaganda to BhaaratVarsh but took it on a global scale.*
- *The need for this fabrication arose when there was conflict of interest, and the losing party needed to resort to fabrication.*

The brain behind it was a person whom Christians call a Saint today. He has been granted the sainthood because he could give rise to a concept so apt for further development of a fabricated version of history that would stick.

The dividends they reaped (not Braahmans but Christians) were so rich and the implications were so far reaching that Vatican could not but to offer sainthood to this person.

- *The name of this illustrious saint was Francis Xavier. He wrote to the Society of Jesus in his letter that if there were no Braahmans in Hindu society, he would have converted all Hindus into Christianity. Here was the conflict of interest.*

He wanted to convert all Hindus into Christianity, but Hindus had little faith in the Christian Saint, and they had greater faith in Hindu Braahmans. Why they had greater faith? It is simple. Look at the character of Braahmans in general, read through the *Volume III* of this work. They were truthful, honest, simple like child. These are the descriptions by foreigners, not by Hindus. On the other hand, the Christian saint being untruthful and cunning, he described Braahmans as wicked and crafty men, in his letter to the society of Jesus, and also documented the true reason for his hating Braahmans.

Source: *St Francis Xavier The Man and His Mission*, Sita Ram Goel, quoted in

Xavier wrote in another letter to the Society of Jesus, "There are in these parts among the pagans a class of men called Braahmans. They are as perverse and wicked a set as can anywhere be found, and to whom applies the Psalm, which says: 'From an unholy race, and wicked and crafty men, deliver me, Lord.' *If it were not for the Braahmans, we should have all the heathens embracing our faith.*"

**Lie - 5 That: Braahmans destroyed Buddhism, Jainism because those were rationalists and humanitarian religions, as opposed to Braahmanism, which was essentially a useless ritual oriented, primitive, superstitious and cruel in its caste administration**

This was yet another historical fraud because it was Muslims who had uprooted Buddhism from BhaaratVarsh, not the Braahmans.

On the contrary, Braahmans took care of Buddhist temple at BodhGaya when Buddhists abandoned it. It is the most significant temple of Buddhists in BhaaratVarsh because it was in Gaya that Buddh attained his enlightenment.

Source: *Ayodhya*, Koenraad Elst, p 36, p 38

Abdul Quddoos Ansari: The iconoclastic *fury of Islam* must have [had] a terrible effect on the shrines of the Gaya region, and particularly on Buddhism, with the result that a time came when, there being *no Buddhists to look after their own shrines* and worship at *BodhGaya*, the *Braahmans had to do their work even by going [outside] their jurisdiction*. [*Archaeological Remains*, p 119]

According to [the famous Tibetan monk] Dharma swami [1234-36 in that area], the *BodhGaya* establishment had been deserted by all except for [some] monks, on account of *repeated Turkish conquests*. [*Archaeological Remains*, p 26].

Koenraad Elst: The popular support base and training grounds for Buddhist monks were being destroyed in all of North BhaaratVarsh, and *BodhGaya* was dying as a Buddhist center along with all those other establishments that were being physically eliminated by the Turks. *Not Hinduism but Islam destroyed Buddhism in BhaaratVarsh*.

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, N S Rajaram, p 163

Vincent Smith: The ashes of the Buddhist sanctuary at SaarNaath near Benaaras (Vaaraanasi) still bear witness to the *rage of the image-breakers*. Many noble monuments of the ancient civilization of BhaaratVarsh were irrevocably wrecked in the course of the early *Muslim invasions*. *These invasions were fatal to the existence of Buddhism as an organized religion in northern BhaaratVarsh* where its strength resided chiefly in Bihaar and certain adjoining regions.

Source: *Art of Indian Asia*, Heinrich Zimmer, Princeton, Paperback edition, 1983, Vol. I, p 201

Heinrich Zimmer: Buddhist and Hindu (Brahmanical) themes alternate in rich profusion. *The two traditions flourished side by side, even sharing colleges and monasteries, for nearly two millenniums, until about the height of the Muslim conquest (c.AD1200), Buddhism disappeared from the land of its birth.*

**Lie - 6 That: Braahmanism Hinduism has been economically exploitative, socially oppressive, and supportive of culturally dilapidated caste system**

Again this is yet another aspect of the same historical fraud, because if Hindu civilization could not be wiped out from the face of this earth despite thousand years of brutal, beastly onslaught by Muslims, it is due to the inherent strength of Hinduism, and *Braahmanism was pivotal to this inherent strength. And for this very reason, it has been so very necessary for Christianity (and later day Communism) to focus its entire offensive strategy towards Braahmanism.*

**They harvested impressive crops of liars who carried on their legacy once the ChristianBritish Sun set forever**

- *For this ChristianBritish needed to prepare a brigade of Hindu born Christianized cadre to give impetus to the offensive. Out of this was born Jawaharlal Nehru who took pride in saying: I am a Christian by education, Muslim by inclination and Hindu by accident!*

Source: *A Hindu View of the World*, N S Rajaram, p 181

Macaulay: We must at present do our best to form a class who may be interpreters between us and the millions whom we govern; a class of persons, Bhaaratiyas in blood and color, but (\*Christian) *English in taste, in opinions, in morals and in intellect.*

### **Those who called themselves Progressive**

- *These historical fabrications were continually taught in schools and colleges controlled and run by Christian British establishments and Christian missions.*
- *From the 'twenties of last century' these started finding place in communist pamphlets and periodicals.*
- *Mounting this wave, one section of the Indian National Congress started strutting around as progressive, radical, revolutionary, socialist.*

### **Jawaharlal Nehru**

In 1927 Jawaharlal visited Soviet Union briefly and after his return became the leader of this progressive, radical, revolutionary, socialist group.

Then he wrote *Glimpses of World History* and *Discovery of India*, which revealed in this lore. It were held classics in prestigious press in BhaaratVarsh and overseas. This is when Nehru started fancying himself as a great historian.

During his daughter Indira Gandhi's regime a TV serial was made on Nehru's book *Discovery of India* by one those prominent FakeSecular intellectual directors using taxpayers' money.

*It was regularly telecast during 1980's, and was repeated in 2000's. They make sure that this garbage is filled in the minds of each new generation.*

### **Muhammad Habib**

Muslim historians of Marxist school came up with another innovation.

- *Muhammad Habib of Aligarh Muslim University fabricated a new theory that Islamic invaders destroyed Hindu temples not because Islam taught Muslims to do so but because they wanted to loot those temples for their wealth.*
- *This fabrication was aimed at salvaging blood-soaked history of Islam.*

Jawaharlal Nehru and his so-called progressive sect in the Indian National Congress immediately welcomed this theory with open arms.

### **Pundit Sunderlal**

Well, Pundit Nehru and Habib were not alone but there were more of the likes.

*When something new starts gaining popularity others too join the bandwagon.*

*So came along Pundit Sunderlal and he painted Islam and the Medieval Muslim Rule in glorious colors.*

### **M N Roy**

Then came another of the lot: M N Roy. He innovated yet another theory.

- *That is, Islam came to BhaaratVarsh with a great purpose: to complete a social revolution.*
- *And what that revolution was? Well, that was to complete the unfinished task of Buddhism.*

And why was it unfinished? It was unfinished, in his mind, because those supposedly cunning Braahmans used fire and sword to finish Buddhism.

### **ChristianizedBraahmans**

Education can do wonders to human mind and thought. Ancient Hindu education turned Braahmans into truthful lot and Modern Christian education turned them into

cunning liars. Pundit is a Braahman title and I think Roy also.

- *One thing seemed to be very clear: there was an all-out attack on Hinduism from every possible direction with one motive, that is, to obliterate it.*

- *But, this Hinduism was too stubborn. It would not give up, and it would not die howsoever hard one tried.*

Islam tried for thousand years, Christianity tried also for centuries since ChristianPortuguese landed in Goa and established notorious papal (pope's) Inquisition.

- *The more stubborn Hinduism remains, more new fanatics are born to obliterate it. Only they change their method, when one fails the other gets ready! ChristianWorld gave such conspirators the respectable position in the society.*

With all these onslaughts Hinduism was not yet exhausted. Probably there was too much strength remained hidden somewhere, unseen, but it was there. It would not simply get lost, and so will be the invaders, in one form or other.

*The term Hindu still covered, by and large, Buddhists, Jains, and Sikhs.* Swami Dayaanand, Bankim Chandr Chatterjee, Swami Vivekananda, Shri Aurobindo had probably seen through the ChristianBritish game in different measures. Shri RaamKrishn ParamHans Dev had silently prepared Vivekananda for the ordeal.

Source: *Pseudo-Secularism Christian Missions and Hindu resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, c 4

The Constitution of independent BhaaratVarsh adopted in January 1950 made things quite smooth for the Christian missions. They surged forward with renewed vigor. Nationalist resistance to what had been viewed as an imperialist incubus during the Struggle for Freedom from British rule, broke down when the very leaders who had frowned upon it started speaking in its favor. Voices which still remained 'recalcitrant' (\*willfully disobedient) were sought to be silenced by being branded as those of 'Hindu

communalism'. Nehruvian Secularism had stolen a march under the smokescreen of Mahaatma Gandhi's sarv-dharm-sambhaav. The Christian missionary orchestra in BhaaratVarsh after independence has continued to rise from one crescendo to another with the applause of the Nehruvian establishment manned by a brood of self-alienated Hindus spawned by missionary-macaulayite education.

### **Jawaharlal Nehru**

After independence from the ChristianBritish, Nehru became the supreme power and he became the combined spokesman of Islamic, Christian and Communist imperialistic ideologies.

- *To further his designs he placed the Ministry of Education in the hands of a MuslimMarxist combine headed by Maulaana Abul Kalam Azad.*
- *Simultaneously he gave Christian missions full freedom and encouragement to teach and convert Hindus as much as possible.*
- *He also patronized the Communist Party of BhaaratVarsh such that soon it became a formidable force.*
- *He let MuslimMarxist combine of 'historians' to capture the Indian History Congress and let them drive out many honest historians.*

And this was facilitated by Westernized democratic system of which we are so proud of.

### **Muhammad Habib & Jawaharlal Nehru combo**

- *In 1954 Professor Muhammad Habib came up with another thesis that Hindu working class had preferred Shariat and Turks and Muslim conquest was an 'urban revolution' and 'turn of public opinion'.*
- *Nehru approved this thesis in a Preface despite the fact that so-called working class and Shoodrs fought*

*shoulder-to-shoulder with so-called Hindu upper class in their struggle with Muslim barbarians.*

- *If Hindu working class had truly favored Shariat why they did not adopt Islam without struggle and without bloodshed?*
- *Why Muslim barbarians had to offer the working class Hindus one of the two choices: Islam or death?*
- *Why did they have to kill innocent working class Hindu civilians, old men, women and children?*
- *Why did they have to enslave working class Hindu women and children to convert them into Islam?*

It is truly unfortunate for the nation that our leaders like Jawaharlal Nehru, in whose hands Hindu BhaaratVarsh had given its rein, had such a questionable character.

I dare say 'Hindu BhaaratVarsh' because Jinnah had taken away Muslim Pakistan, and he had even offered Nehru to exchange left over Muslims in BhaaratVarsh, in lieu of left over Hindus in Pakistan.

Nehru turned it down and the result is today Pakistan and BanglaDesh have barely enough Hindus left on account of *systematic ethnic cleansing* over past 50 years.

Source: *Hindu Voice*, March 2005 Hindi edition, cover 3

On the other hand, Bhaaratiya Muslims have *multiplied many fold* and enjoyed better privileges in comparison to their counterparts in Pakistan, legally granted to them such privileges on the *pretext* of minority protection.

*Enormous* Hajj subsidy is one such example, and FakeSecular Nehru is the author.

**And, then Hindus became the True Minority on their own soil**

Source: *Pseudo-Secularism Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, p 7

The first Prime Minister of independent BhaaratVarsh became the leader of a Muslim-Christian-Communist combine for *forcing Hindus and Hinduism first on the defensive and then on a run for shelter. Now on everything, which Hindus held sacred could be questioned, ridiculed, despised and insulted.* At the same time the darkest dogmas of Islam and Christianity were *not only placed beyond the pale of discussion but also invested with divinity so that anyone who asked any inconvenient questions about them invited the attention of laws which were made more and more punitive.*

Would you like an example of the above statement “now on everything, which Hindus held sacred could be questioned, ridiculed, despised and insulted”? Here is one:

Source: *The Pioneer*, OP-ED, 3 June 2003

Take, for example, what *Hussain* painted. He has not only portrayed some *Hindu deities in the nude* but has gone to the extent of showing *Sita masturbating on the long tail of Hanumaan!*

*Masturbate*: stimulate one's genitals with one's hand for sexual pleasure [p 1140] *Nude*: wearing no clothes; naked [Oxford Dictionary p 1270]

- *Here we see that a famous Muslim painter (who lives on this soil where 80% population comprises of Hindus) can boldly disrespect the sentiments of Hindus (Mother Sita has been the example of purity) and we have no right to be angered by it.*
- *If we express our anger, it is promptly denounced by the FakeSecularists who occupy significant positions.*

Source: *A Hindu view of the world*, NS Rajaram, p 187

As far as the Macaulayite elite is concerned, it is the fear of the rise of the nationalism, which has brought it into the arms of the Muslim Fundamentalist forces. It defends

vociferously M F Hussein's 'artistic' right to desecrate Hindu icons, but remains tongue tied when Salmaan Rushdie and Taslima Nasreen are threatened with death for blasphemy. It holds on to discredited history like the Aryan invasion of BhaaratVarsh because rejecting it would make BhaaratVarsh the home of a great and ancient civilization. It attacks Natwar Jha and this writer for providing a solution to the puzzle of the Indus script because it means going to the Vedic sources to find the answer. All this, testimony to the greatness of BhaaratVarsh's past, this elite finds intolerable.

Nehru's daughter Indira became the Prime Minister soon after Nehru's death and to ensure her monopoly of power, she split the Congress Party.

- *She gave positions of power in Central and State Governments, and in prestigious institutions, to well known Communists and fellow-travelers.*

Politicians love power so much that they would go to any length to attain their objectives.

- *ICHR was placed under control of MuslimMarxist combine 'historians' and they were given extensive patronage.*

- *NCERT was taken over by these people and they laid down guidelines for producing school textbooks on various subjects and rewrote the fraudulent history with substantial amount of fabrication.*

- *JNU was created and financed on fabulous scale. Communist professors from all over the country were brought to JNU to form the frontline brigade to launch all out assault on Hindu society by way of anti-Hindu campaigns.*

- *The slogan of secularism was given tremendous impetus and no one was supposed to question or examine if it was being used with its true meaning, or otherwise.*

- *Its meaning in Bhaaratiya context was attributed by this MuslimMarxist combine as it served their purpose.*
- *The political backing to this manipulated concept was so enormous that no questions were supposed to be asked. The new meaning was to be taken for granted.*
- *The political support, the academic thrust, and the media coverage together made anything that was related to Hinduism, and Nationalism, as 'Communalism'.*
- *This is when 'Hindu' started becoming a dirty word.*
- *Sikhs had opted out of Hindu fold and Jains started becoming more vocal that they were not Hindus.*
- *In the context of Sikhs, many readers who have not known it, may find it surprising that till lately every good Hindu family donated their one son to Sikhism.*
- *This means, from every good Hindu family one son became Sikh, so thin was the line between Hinduism and Sikhism.*

Source: *Hindu Voice*, Nov 2002, p 40

Francois Gautier: The Sikhs, because they had to defend themselves against the terrible persecution by the Muslims, cut themselves from the mainstream spirit of Hindu tolerance from where they originally came. But do they not come from the great Hindu family? *Has not till lately every good Hindu family donated one of their sons to Sikhism? Do not Hindus still today go to Gurudwaaras?*

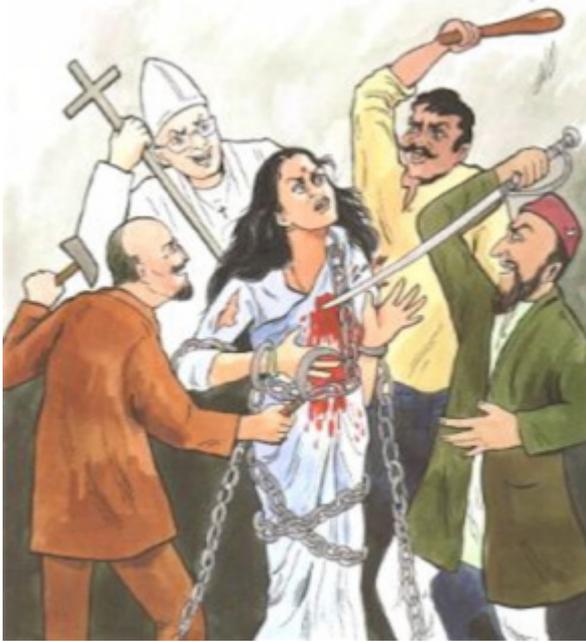
Source: *Hindu Temples what happened to them Vol II*, Sita Ram Goel, p 407

The climax came when the *Ramakrishna Mission* and the *Arya Samaj* petitioned the High Courts for obtaining the status of non-Hindu religions. An article in the Constitution, which gave certain concessions to non-Hindu educational institutions, was being cited in defense of this volte-face. But that was only an excuse. *The real reason was that nobody who thought he was somebody was prepared to be known as Hindu any more.*

The Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh had been launched by some Hindus who were already shying away from the word 'Hindu', and opting for the word 'Bhaaratiya'. It was taken over in due course by a pompous Nehruvian (note 1), and whoever objected to the coup was hounded out, or silenced. *The party was now trying frantically to prove its Secular credentials. It was mortally afraid of being called a Hindu party, and frequently displayed its Muslim membership* (note 2). Its tragedy was that the authentic secularists were not prepared to accept its claims, although it had invited every stalwart of Secularism to use its platform for delivering lectures on the sanctified subject. *Again, the climax came when, under pressure from the newly formed Janata Party of which Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh had become a constituent, the RSS also got ready to consider dropping of the word 'Hindu' from its constitution. One wonders how things would have turned out if the Janata Party government had not fallen before the critical session of the RSS could be held.* In any case, leaders of Bhaaratiya Janata Party, the reincarnation of the Bhaaratiya Jan Sangh, could be heard saying till recently (note 3) that *they could no more afford to be known as Hindus (ab apne aapko Hindu kahne se kaam nahi chalega)!*

- *This topic does not end here, it simply begins. There is plenty to discuss and your journey with me may continue.*

# CALL TO THE NATION



*Bleeding Hindu Society to Death...*

*Come Alive! My Hindu Nation...*

# My standpoint

My loyalty does not rest with any individual, any political outfit, any social organization, or any religious body for that matter. My loyalty rests with One - and only One - *Shri Naaraayan*, my *Aaraadhya*. As I sit down to pen my thoughts, I remain aware that it is not easy for readers to accept truth in its bare form. I wouldn't be surprised if a reader loves one of my works and then gets wild with another piece of my work. Similarly, the same work may make one reader elated, and make another reader angry.

## **The blanket**

If your slate/page is full you won't have any place to write on it until you clean it up well. Similarly, your mind, your thoughts, your emotions - almost your whole being - is covered with a blanket. This blanket is made of primarily three components - your religion, your education system and media around you. Using (or abusing) the Media (immensely powerful tool that it is) you are constantly being bombarded with what you *should know*. These *invisible shackles* are too demanding to let you loose and form your independent opinion.

## **Free to form opinion?**

You think that you are free to form your independent opinion - almost about anything - but the truth happens to be otherwise. You are also constantly reminded that you are making an informed choice but the reality is opposite. You never realize that you are always being fed with selective information. Your religious guides tell you what they want you to know. Much the same is the case with your educators and your media. Your psyche formation - right from your childhood through adolescence to the adulthood - takes place under their guidance. And, my objective is to break that cordon of cultivated misinformation, and the resultant ignorance.

## **Repetition has poisoned your minds**

When an Untruth is repeated thousand times it begins to sound like truth. When it is repeated hundreds of thousands of time it becomes The Truth, and the real truth becomes the Untruth. Your school textbooks are the best tools to achieve this fete. From the very childhood your brains are washed thoroughly leading you to a make-

believe world of which you have no direct experience because it relates to that Past where "you" were not Present!

Your direct experiences of today (if any) are projected as the direct outcome of that remote past of which you have no true experience, except whatever you may have been told via your textbooks, your religious guides, and media stories. Guides of organized religions have their own agenda that itself guides their thought and action, and based on that they guide the thoughts and actions of their followers. Contents of educational textbooks and media coverage get widely influenced by the images that their religious guides have helped them form over generations. If there remains any question of doubt it is duly taken care of by those who control things from behind the scene, the very support system which regulates breathing of educational institutions and media outlets (that is the inflow of finances and the power centers).

### **Repetition can only offer the cure**

The repetition, which has carefully shaped the untruth as truth, can only be neutralized by equal amount of repetition. And therefore, you must not frown upon any repetition in my works, though they are often not verbatim repetitions. You may as well enjoy reading them.

### **It is too early to offer a solution**

Many authors find it difficult to hold on to their urge for offering a solution to the problem. So, they tend to discuss problems in their books and then offer the solution. They do so under mistaken impression that (a) they themselves have understood the "whole" problem and (b) they have conveyed it so well that reader will be fully convinced to act on the solution they have provided.

As I see it (a) the problem is too complex to be analyzed and conveyed fully through one or a series of books (b) that each of our ability to communicate is limited (c) books are good medium but it has limitations like any other medium (d) people are not yet ready to act because (i) solutions offered leave scope for raising further questions which reflects at the inadequacy of the solution offered (ii) they do not see a leader worthy of following (iii) such leadership shall rise on the horizon but in good time, and that "TIME" hasn't come yet. Therefore, it is not the time to offer solution but to familiarize the masses with numerous faces of this multi-facet problem. And for that, the author himself needs to understand them fully well before he/she gets enthusiastic about offering own-brand solution.

# You may want to know where am I coming from

I am not affiliated to any political party, any social organization, or any religious body. I am a writer not an activist. I have only one aim, and that is to empower Hindus with much needed information that can help them protect their Sanaatan Dharm.

I am not doing this work for money. I have given up a lot that life can offer for a Cause that does not have many takers. It does not pay; instead, it takes away, but then who cares? When we leave this world, we carry nothing of what we accumulated; so why bother? The Mother Earth has nourished our body, so has the Mother Religion which has nourished our soul. To them, we owe something. A little that I can do before departing; I am trying to do that.

Hindus - mothers, fathers, brothers, sisters, wives, sons, daughters - have been kept in dark for long. Their heads and hearts have been filled up with misinformation that has been detrimental to their social and religious interests. They have been misguided for long with purpose, or out of ignorance, or a combination of both by their leaders, guides, gurus, educators. The environment has been engulfed by *Aasuric* tendencies.

Living on a lie has become much easier in today's world. Exposing a lie, on the other hand, has become lucrative business; so long it helps improve one's bank balance. But then, exposing a lie for a Cause, for greater benefit of the mankind, has become unwanted (and at times, dreaded) task, and therefore, is avoided by most. But then, at times, a small lamp dares the whole blanket of darkness around. Its fate in the end could be anybody's guess.

*Hindus need to be made aware of those facts that have been deliberately withheld from them. Once they get to see the other side of the coin, it will be they who will decide for themselves as to what they need to do. I am here to show only the other side of the coin. Therefore, I shall throw light only on that side. I am not going to discuss pros and cons. I do not have to turn you into a book-wise drawing room debater. My sole intent is to help you with a vision that could penetrate beyond the smoke screen and reveal what remains hidden behind.*

*Hindus need to be made aware of the threats that engulf their world:*

*threats that have been working 'silently' for past 'six generations' with one, and only one motive: that is to wipe out Hindu religion, culture and its value system. With time those destructive forces have gained momentum. They have now become very aggressive. They enjoy not only tacit consent and sympathy but also active support from those who are in power and politics; those who have acquired a suffocating grip over national education system; those who control the Press, the Media which is now flush with money that pours in from foreign shores (refer Book-33), and they have assumed the position of the opinion makers to the nation! The policy is quite clear: certain category of news items must not find place in media reporting, and due care is exercised at the source itself to eliminate them; other category of news items must be blown-up beyond proportion, and every attempt is made to see that it does happen. At the same time the public must not get a scent of what is going on behind screen, the motive behind such manipulations; and therefore, a proper mix of news coverage is designed by the professionals specialized in image building, which acts as a protective umbrella beneath which common man's vision does not penetrate.*

2

By birth I am a Hindu, and therefore, I felt the presence of God wherever I went. It simply did not occur to me that a mosque, a church, a synagogue is any different from a temple. To me all of them housed the God. A Jewish Synagogue and a Parsi Temple are the places where I spent some time, long ago. About the same time, after 'Mass' held at a Catholic Church the Christians present took 'wine and bread'; so did I as I remember. Later, with my driver Malik I went inside a Mosque because it was his Namaaz time. I could have relaxed in the comfort of air-conditioned car while he went for his Namaaz. But I sat by his side; he prayed to Allah, I prayed to *Ganesh*. Hamoud Hamdoun bin Muhammad lost his relative; he went to mosque and then, at his home whole family ate from one huge plate (Muslim tradition). I had no reason to accompany him to the mosque or eat from same plate but I did, because I did not think of him any different from me. After 'Sermon' at a Protestant Church, I donated to the church as did other Christians present there. Those present at a Buddhist temple witnessed me meditating with them.

But why would I do all this? An average Christian or an average Muslim would not accept *Prasaad* distributed after *Pooja* at a Hindu temple. Donating at temple of idolaters would be out of question for them. A Jew would be much the same. But then I did it, and so would do most Hindus. This might sound strange to those who do

not understand Hinduism, because over the centuries Vatican has done everything in its power to destroy the image of Hinduism. Therefore, I need to explain why I did it, or why an average Hindu would do so. It is because a Hindu does not believe in "my God, your God". For him everybody's God is same. That leads to a significant question. Is his understanding correct? That is what I would want to demonstrate to an average Hindu through my various works, but it would be with a different perspective.

Disregard where I lived, in whichever part of this huge world, I looked at all religions equally. I never felt any difference between a Hindu or a Muslim or a Christian when I hired many Hindus, Muslims and Christians throughout my career. To me it had been simply a question of who appeared to be the best suited for the job on hand. I was not yet organized to think in terms of religious divides because I was ignorant of religious teachings of different religions. I lived in a make believe world of Religious Equality.

I had not yet learned the bitter truth because I had not yet felt the need to study different religions myself. I had remained happy simply believing those who taught or preached or wrote that all religions are equal and they all teach love and peace! I did not know that they did so either out of their profound ignorance about other religions, or to protect their own vested interests, or a combination of the two in varying degrees.

Fifty precious years were lost in my life by the time I felt the need to sit down and study the teachings of different religions. And then, I discovered how well those teachings reflected in the thought process, as well as real life conducts of their followers. To my dismay I uncovered how each religion had shaped the history, and is continuing to shape current events. I noticed a direct correlation between the religion, history and current events. The message was loud and clear: we can ignore these findings only to our detriment. As long as I remained unaware of these facts, I remained happy. Once I faced the truth, a storm rose at the horizon of my emotions. By the time, peace regained around the volcanic eruption, a lot was lost behind.

### 3

At birth, my grandfather named me *Yashodharman*. Only now this name is gradually assuming relevance to the current phase of my life. For several generations, our family has had spiritual tradition and higher learning. Father was a gold-medalist engineer. Grandfather was a physician. Great-grandfather was an educationist and writer. Great-great-grandfather had become a Yogi after renouncing business. Maternal Grandfather was an eminent surgeon. Mother

had been well educated (here I refer to formal education) in comparison to her times. Being the first child of my parents, I was born, as per tradition, in the house of my maternal Grandfather at Bankura, West Bengal on 11th Maagh (25th January). Thus, I come from a Hindu Bengali family. I have been an ardent devotee of Shri Raam Krishn Param'Hans Dev, whom Swami Vivekananda termed as his 'Master'.

With a university degree and three professional qualifications, I enjoyed positions in corporate sector in several countries at fairly senior levels, managing and overseeing many functional disciplines, which helped me with a very wide range of exposure to a wide variety of situations. During this period I had the opportunity to work in direct contact with people belonging to twenty different nationalities, and get to know them fairly well. After untiring work for quarter of a century, I took a retreat to total seclusion, renouncing all worldly ties for all practical purposes, as well as withdrawing from all prior acquaintances, so that I could stay focused entirely at my current phase of work. With the blessings of *Naaraayan* and *Naaraayani Ma Bhav'Taarini* my personal ambitions and worldly desires have been fulfilled.

I am aware that it will take time for people to appreciate what I have to say today. But as the time passes, they will come to realize the hidden truth in them. They may wake up when the water reaches up to their neck, and the threat of drowning becomes imminent. But then, dissuaded by this delayed response, I cannot give up my work. I cannot forget that 'to continue with the work' is within my power as of now, while the outcome of that work is not within my control. It falls in the jurisdiction of Shri Naaraayan. He will decide how long I have to be at this work; when this work will bear fruit, and what that fruit will be like. When I have surrendered my 'Ego' to Him, it means that it is He who will decide the future course of my life and work.

# My English spellings of Sanskrit terms

I make a small departure from the popular approach, and I need to explain my reasons for that. Popular English spelling "Krishna" "Dharma" "Yoga" etc. lead to a specific type of distortion in pronunciation, and therefore, I use "Krishn" "Dharm" "Yog" etc. It is not out of my ignorance that I do so. I am aware, why "a" is added at the end of many Sanskrit terms while presenting them in English alphabet. I have nothing against this approach, in theory. But this approach has led to a serious problem while it has been put into practice. Why do I call it a serious problem? Not to provide extra weight to my view point. It is truly a serious problem though most people do not realize it. Let me explain what makes it a serious problem.

## **Scientifically Phonetic**

Sanskrit is a scientifically phonetic language, while English is not. What do I mean by scientifically phonetic language? Let me explain. Take any word written in Sanskrit original script and try to read it aloud. The vocal sound it will produce will be exactly as it is written on paper. Needless to mention, that it will happen if you know how to pronounce a Sanskrit alphabet correctly. *Thus, scientifically phonetic, or phonetically scientific, would mean in layman's language, that "you pronounce as you see".*

## **Phonetically Unscientific**

In English it is very different. You do not pronounce it as you see it written. There are plenty of examples. You write 'put' and 'but' the same way but pronounce them differently. You do not pronounce the way you write 'metre' or 'litre'. You can fill pages after pages. Thus, English is phonetically unscientific or unscientifically phonetic language. It is a different matter that the English language was developed by people of far less caliber than the people who developed the Sanskrit language.

## **Tragedy of Tailing-a**

When we add "a" at the end of any Sanskrit term we forget one important thing. That is, phonetic conventions. Let me explain this.

Why we began putting 'tailing-a'<sup>1</sup> for many a Sanskrit terms? What we wanted to achieve by that? We wanted to protect the phonetic integrity of Sanskrit terms. Did we attain our goal? The answer is a big 'NO'. Rather we corrupted it further. How? We will explain. But, let us first explain 'why'?

### **The Phonetic Convention**

Each language is governed by its own phonetic convention. Let us take a familiar example: Hindi and Sanskrit. The basic difference in pronunciation tradition of the two languages is what the learned call as something like 'Halant'<sup>2</sup> where 't' is soft pronounced as हलंत. Similarly, *English language has its own phonetic traditions. One of such tradition is to pronounce a 'tailing-a' as 'long-a'*<sup>3</sup>. When a reader looks at a Sanskrit term spelt in English alphabet with a 'tailing-a', he tends to pronounce it with 'long-a' emphasis. As a result he pronounces it as कृष्णा instead of कृष्ण.

### **The Guilty**

*Now, this is done not only by people who do not know as to how कृष्ण should be pronounced but also by those who are learned in Sanskrit. The learned in Sanskrit know it pretty well that it should be pronounced as कृष्ण with fullness at the end, not by application of 'halant' and yet they pronounce it as कृष्णा*

### **The Cause**

Why does this happen? It happens (probably) because most of them are English educated and they do not visualize the term कृष्ण as it is spelt in Sanskrit script. Instead, they visualize it as it is spelt in English alphabet. And while they visualize it as written in English alphabet, quite naturally they tend to apply the English phonetic tradition of pronouncing 'tailing-a' with 'long-a' emphasis, thus turning

1 'a' at the tail of a word, 'a' at the end of a Sanskrit term while presenting it in English alphabet.

2 The pronunciation at the end of a Hindi word is sort of cutoff; whereas, in Sanskrit, it is not so. The pronunciation is full. This phenomenon is very difficult to explain in words. It can only be demonstrated by actually pronouncing it. Those who are already familiar with that finer distinction in pronunciation will understand easily what I am saying.

3 What is a 'long-a' and a 'short-a'? Think, how you pronounce 'Arm'. And then think, how you pronounce 'Arjun'. Both have single 'A' but then, each is pronounced differently. In 'Arm' you stretch the pronunciation of 'A' as something like 'aa'. This is 'long-a'. In 'Arjun' you do not stretch 'A'. This is 'short-a'.

कृष्ण into कृष्णा. While doing so, they tend to forget that कृष्णा is a female name, whereas कृष्ण is a male name. कृष्णा was the name of Paandav Queen Draupadi<sup>4</sup>.

Younger generations mostly do not know how to read and pronounce Sanskrit script. Quite naturally they follow the others. Among the others we can count those learned in Sanskrit and those who are not. Among those who are not, we may count those who have high visibility like celebrities and television personalities. All these people have contributed to distortion of phonetically scientific term योग into योगा, and कर्म into कर्मा, and धर्म into धर्मा. The list can be endless.

### **The Effect**

So, what has happened in effect? A phonetically scientific language has been brought down to the lowly level of a phonetically unscientific language English because we all happen to be the English educated. Well, that is certainly no tribute to our heritage. Sanskrit - the language which treasures the documentation of our lost heritage - is now being thoroughly corrupted beyond recognition, by our own wholesome apathy towards its finer distinctions, like its outstanding phonetic integrity. In effect, we are blocking those roads with 'no entry' signs that could have some day paved the way for our return towards our lost heritage.

### **Lesser of the Two Evils**

The choice is yours. You can follow what you think best. But for me, when I write I shall opt for the lesser evil if I cannot have the ideal situation. And to my mind, a 'halant' affected pronunciation does a lesser harm to the phonetic integrity of Sanskrit than does 'tailing-a' effect. And therefore, I have chosen not to walk along the beaten track, be it the path chosen by the learned<sup>5</sup>. I write for the common man, and I consider myself one among them. So, I do my things the way I believe them to be for common good.

---

<sup>4</sup> I am aware that in Southern part of BhaaratVarsh some female names like किरन are given to males, and in North-Western part of BhaaratVarsh male names like मनजीत are given to females by adding 'Kaur कौर in the end to signify the gender difference.

<sup>5</sup> I know it very well that my knowledge of Sanskrit is abysmal in comparison to those who are learned in Sanskrit but I use my common sense which the learned avoid using, and therefore, I prefer not to seek the stamp of approval from such learned.

# Books by Maanoj Rakhit

## English originals

*Vidhata*

*Save Humanity or The Downfall From Hinduism To Judaism, Christianity, Islam, and Communism*

*They Impeached Humanity or These documented Results of 4-Varn Sytem can make you Proud of your Hindu heritage*

Arise Arjun: Awaken my Hindu Nation

Ayodhya Shri Raam Mandir: Facts that did not reach you all

Christianity in a different Light: Face behind the Mask

Gita Today: a different perspective

Do your History books tell you these Facts?

That Unknown Face of Christianity

Tomorrow's Muslim BhaaratVarsh - What would it be like?

Religions teach Hatred & Enmity - except Hinduism

Christ or Krishn - Whom would you Chose and Why?

## Kannada translations from English originals

ಕ್ರಿಸ್ತನೇ ಅಥವಾ ಕೃಷ್ಣನೇ?

## Tamil translations from English originals

யூத மதம், கிறித்துவம், இஸ்லாம், கம்யூனிஸம், இந்துமதம்

## Hindi originals

असत्य अन्याय रूपी अधर्म के विरुद्ध उठो अर्जुन

यदि सत्य का ज्ञान होता आपको - तो शायद आपकी सोच ही बदल जाती

कुरान मुसलमानों को क्या सिखाता है - और उसे जानना हिंदुओं के लिए कितना आवश्यक है

मजहब ही सिखाता है आपस में बैर करना - एक हिंदू धर्म के सिवा

वे जो हिंदू देवी-देवताओं के बारे में इतनी गंदी-गंदी बातें कहते हैं - और आप हैं कि बस चुप्पी

साधे बैठे रहते हैं

कहानी एक षडयंत्र की - राम मंदिर के संदर्भ में  
हमारे बुद्धिजीवी, हमारी मीडिया, हमारे न्यायाधीश - राम मंदिर के संदर्भ में  
धरतीमाता का थोड़ा सा ऋण तो चुकाते जाइए - जाने से पहले  
यहूदी धर्म, ईसाई धर्म, इस्लाम, धर्मनिरपेक्ष, हिंदू धर्म  
आतंकवाद का एक अन्य पहलू - राष्ट्र का इस्लामीकरण  
कौन अपना कौन पराया ? - आर्यसामाज के संदर्भ में  
सिवके का दूसरा पहलू - आर्यसामाज के संदर्भ में  
आज यह हो रहा है तो कल क्या होगा ?

### **Gujarati translations from Hindi originals**

કુરઆન મુસ્લમાનોને શું શીખવે છે? અને તેને જાણવું હિંદુઓમાટે કેટલું જરૂરી છે?  
શું બધા ધર્મો એક સમાન છે?

### **Marathi translations from Hindi originals**

आपसातील वैरभावाची, मज़हब हीच शिकवण - एका हिंदू धर्मा शिवाय  
जर सत्याचे ज्ञान तुम्हांस असते - तर कदाचित तुमचे विचारच बदलून गेले असते  
सर्वच धर्म समान आहेत काय ?  
कहाणी एका षडयंत्राची (श्रीराम मंदिराच्या संदर्भात)  
कोण आपलं अन् कोण परकं  
आज हे घडत आहे, तर उद्या काय होईल ?

# About Authors Quoted

## **Ishwar Sharan**

Ishwar Sharan is the pen name of a *Canadian Sannyasi* who had earlier belonged to a family of middle class professionals who were *practicing Christians*. He has travelled extensively in Canada, Europe, North Africa and West Asia. He had meditated in *Franciscan hermitage at Assisi* and worked on a Communist *kibbutz* (communal settlement in Israel, typically a farm). His experience of these institutions helped turn him against all monolithic creeds and he came to BhaaratVarsh in 1967 in search of spiritual direction, choosing BhaaratVarsh because it had the only great Pagan civilization to have successfully survived centuries of repressive Islamic and Christian imperialism. He is a great lover of Hindu culture and religion and holds the view that although the Sannyasi stands outside of society he does not stand above Hinduism that is *Sanaatan Dharm*.

ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995]

## **Max Muller (1823-1900)**

His father died when he was four year old leaving the family in dire poverty. Before the age of twenty he earned his doctorate from Leipzig University. At twenty-five, he arrived at Oxford; at thirty-one, he became Taylorian Professor of Modern European Languages; at forty-five, a Professor of Comparative Philology.

ISBN 0-14-100437-1 [2000]

Philology - the scientific study of the development of language or of a particular language

ISBN 019 431 5851 [2000]

## **Michel Danino**

Michel Danino was born in 1956 at Honfleur, in France. From the age of fifteen, he was drawn towards BhaaratVarsh, Shri Aurobindo and the Mother. After four years of higher scientific studies, at twenty-one, he left for Southern BhaaratVarsh. For many years he has been studying the roots of Bhaarat's ancient history and some of the challenges faced by Bhaaratiya culture.

-----  
Max Muller's character had yet another side but I wouldn't want to confuse the issue at this stage for it is not relevant to this work ~ the issue has been discussed in great detail in my other work "Do your History books tell you these Facts?" 16-1-2008

ISBN 81-85137-59-5 [2001]

**Navaratna S Rajaram**

Dr. Navaratna S. Rajaram is a mathematician, computer scientist, linguist and historian of science. He has more than twenty years of experience in teaching and research at several universities in the United States. Since 1984, he has been an advisor to the National Aeronautical and Space Administration (NASA). He has worked on the connections between Vedic mathematics and the mathematics of ancient Egypt and old Babylonia. His most recent interest is in the study of the scientific foundations of ancient history, particularly the history of ancient India.

ISBN 81-85990-52-2 [1998]

# Bibliography

-----  
<sup>1</sup> The following note has been added to the 2nd edition

Normally I would not want to provide personal details but I make this exception on account of two reasons (1) His article provides partial references that could be considered inadequate for those desiring to verify the information, and therefore, they might need some way to approach him to seek necessary clarification if they want to (2) He is a known Hindu Activist in South, and his presence in public is not unknown, and therefore, by providing his contact details I am not divulging any private information, as such

This unpublished article was sent to me by G P Srinivasan, about whose credentials I had no doubts. He assured me that (1) he had all the reference material based on which he prepared the article for publication in news paper and therefore, complete bibliography was not annexed to the article (2) *The Hindu* of Chennai did not publish the article.

As for me, I have provided quotes from his article in good faith and it was understandable that his article remained unpublished. It was no news to me because I am fully aware of the anti-Hindu character of Bhaaratiya media whose strings are controlled from behind the scene by various foreign Churches and/or foreign Muslim Trusts. A list of such holdings you will find in my other works.<sup>19-Feb-2008</sup>

## Religious documentations

*Holy Bible*, ISBN 0-8400-3625-4 [1996], King James Version, Athens

*Gospel of Thomas, The Secret Sayings of Jesus (according to the Gospel of Thomas)*, Robert M Grant, et al, London 1960, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

*Manu Smriti*, ISBN 81-900400-4-9 [2000], Prof. G C Asnani, *Selections from Hindu Scriptures*, Series No. 1 (abridged)

*Chants of India*, Dr Nandakumara (Sanskrit literature, text and meanings), Pundit Ravi Shankar (Music), Angel Records, 2002

## Dictionaries

Oxford Dictionary, ISBN 019-565432-3 [2001], *The New Oxford Dictionary of English*

Oxford Dictionary, ISBN 019 431 5851 [6th Ed 2000] CD-ROM, *Oxford Advanced Learner's Dictionary of Current English*

M Monier-Williams, ISBN 81-208-0065-6 [2002], *A Sanskrit English Dictionary*

Vaman Shivram Apte, ISBN 81-208-0045-1 [2000], *The Student's Sanskrit English Dictionary*

Collins English Gem Dictionary, London and Glasgow, Britain, 1969

## Books (a)

Max Muller, ISBN 0-14-100437-1 [2000], *INDIA what can it teach us?*

Michel Danino, ISBN 81-85137-59-5 [2001], *The Invasion That Never Was*

Paramahansa Yogananda, *An Autobiography of a Yogi*, Self-Realization Fellowship, 2001

Priolkar A K, ISBN 81-85990-56-5 [1991], *The Goa Inquisition*

Chatterjee Dr Aroup, *The Final Verdict*, Introduction, <http://www.meteorbooks.com/>

## Books (b)

*Bible*, Authorized King James Version, London, 1958, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

David M D, *Western Colonialism in Asia and Christianity*, Bombay,

1988, quoting Historian T R de Souza, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Firth C B, *An Introduction to Indian Church History*, Madras, 1961, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Ide Arthur Frederick, *Unzipped: The Popes Bare All*, Austin, Tex., 1987, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Love Henry, *Vestiges of Old Madras*, Delhi, 1988, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Martin Malachi, *The Jesuits*, New York, 1988, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

McCabe Joseph, *The Testament of Christian Civilization*, London, 1946, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

MacDonnell Prof, *History of Sanskrit Literature*, quoted in ISBN 978-81-7476-316-7 [2001] by Niranjana Babu

Mehren, *Manuel de la Cosmographie du moyen age, traduction de Shems-ed-din Abou Abdallah de Damas*, Paris, Leroux, 1874, quoted in ISBN 0-14-100437-1 [2000] by Max Muller

Menachery George, et al, *Kodungallur: City of St. Thomas*, Trichur, 1987, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Munro Sir Thomas, quoted in Mill's History, vol. i, quoted in ISBN 0-14-100437-1 [2000] by Max Muller

Murugesu Mudaliar N, *Arulmigu Kapaleeswara Temple at Mylapore*, Madras, 1984, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Nilakanta Sastri K A, *A History of South India*, Madras, 1983, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Panikkar K M, *Malabar and the Portuguese*, Bombay, 1929, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Price J Frederick, et al (tr.), *The Private Diary of Aanand Ranga Pillai*, 12 vols., Madras, 1904, reproduced in *History of Hindu-Christian Encounters* by Sita Ram Goel, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Paul William Roberts, *The Empire of the Soul*, Harper Collins 1999, quoted in *The Saint Business*, Rajeev Srinivasan published in *Hindu Voice*, Mumbai RNI No. MAHENG/2002/6954, Nov 2003, pp 4-5, verified at archives of <http://in.rediff.com/news/2003/oct/17rajeev.htm> on 19-4-2006

Ramachandra Dikshitar V R quoted in *Tiru Mayil Kapaleecharam*

*Kumbhabisheka Malar* 1982 quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Samuel Johnson, *India*, quoted in ISBN 0-14-100437-1 [2000] by Max Muller

Sita Ram Goel, *Papacy - Its Doctrine and History*, New Delhi, 1986, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Sita Ram Goel, *St Francis Xavier: The Man and his Mission*, New Delhi, 1985, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Wells H G, *Crux Ansata: An Indictment of Roman Catholic Church*, Austin, Tex., 1981, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 by Ishwar Sharan

Whiteway, R S, *The Rise of Portuguese Power in India*, London, 1899, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

### **Articles**

Anjali Patel, [www.IndiaCause.com](http://www.IndiaCause.com)

Arunachalam M, article in *Christianity in India: A Critical Study*, Madras, 1979, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 by Ishwar Sharan

Badri S V, *Christians Commit Sacrilege*, *Hindu Voice*, Sept 2003

Francois Gautier, *Being Indian Abroad II*, *Hindu Voice* Nov 2002

Gurumurthy S, *Will Rev Graham's America realize it?* published in *Hindu Voice*, May 2003

Michel Danino, *Effects of Colonization on Indian Thought*, quoted in *IndiaCause Newsletter* of 17 Aug 2003

Nagaswamy Dr R, *Testimony of Religious Ethos*, *The Hindu*, Madras, 30-4-1990 quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 [1995] by Ishwar Sharan

Percival Spear T G, article in *Encyclopedia Britannica*, Fifteenth edition, Chicago, 1984, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-21-2 by Ishwar Sharan

Pope John Paul II, *The Coming of the Third Millennium*, quoted in ISBN 81-85990-60-3 by David Frawley (Vamadeva Shastri)

### **Book Reviews**

Hitchens Christopher, *The Missionary Position: Mother Teresa in Theory and Practice*, Editorial Review at [www.amazon.com](http://www.amazon.com)

Sreekantan Nair C N and Sarah Joseph, *Retelling the Ramayana: Voices from Kerala*, Book Review by Meenakshi Shivram published in *DNA Mumbai* of 7 Aug 2005

Veena Adige, *The Legacy of Baba Amte*, Book Review by M V Kamath published in *Free Press Journal*, Mumbai, 9 Nov 2003, Spectrum

### **News agencies, News papers and Periodicals**

*Associated Press*, Virginia

*DNA*, Mumbai

*Free Press Journal*, Mumbai edition

*Hindu Voice*, English edition

*Indian Express*, Mumbai

*Press Trust of India*, London

### **Web sites**

<http://www.factmonster.com/countries.html> [Feb 2004]

### **News letters**

<http://www.IndiaCause.com/> now known as <http://www.ivarta.com/>

\**A Hindu View of the World-Essays in the intellectual Kshatriya Tradition*, N S Rajaram, Voice of India, New Delhi, 1998

\**A Sanskrit English Dictionary*, M Monier-Williams, Motilal Banarsidass, Delhi, 2002

\**Autobiography of a Yogi*, Paramahansa Yogananda, Yogoda Satsanga Society of India, Kolkata, 1998

\**Chants of India*, Pundit Ravi Shankar, Angel Records, 2002

\**Cloning the Village Republic*, G P Srinivasan, 2002, unpublished

\**Collins English Gem Dictionary*, London and Glasgow, 1969

\**Dr Dean Ornish's Program for Reversing Heart Disease*, Ballantine Books, USA, 1996

\**Hindu Temples what happened to them Vol. II The Islamic Evidence*, Sita Ram Goel, Voice of India, New Delhi, 2nd edition 1993, reprint 2000

\**Hindu Voice*, a monthly magazine espousing cause of Hinduism, Mumbai

\**How I became a Hindu-my Discovery of the Vedic Dharma*, David Frawley (Vamadeva Shastri), Voice of India, New Delhi, 2000

\**In defence of Hinduism*, Swami Vivekananda, Advaita Ashrama, Calcutta, June 1999

\**INDIA what can it teach us?* F Max Muller, Longmans, Green and Co, London, 1883, Penguin Books India, New Delhi 2000

\**Jesus Christ-An Artifice for Aggression*, Sita Ram Goel, Voice of India, New Delhi, 2001

\**Pseudo-Secularism, Christian Missions and Hindu Resistance*, Sita Ram Goel, Voice of India, New Delhi, 1998

\**Selections from Hindu Scriptures*, Series No 1, *Manu Smriti*, Prof G C Asnani, Pune, 2000

\**The Legend of Baba Amte*, Veena Adige, Bharatiya Vidya Bhavan, Mumbai, book Review by M V Kamath in *The Free Press Journal*, Mumbai edition, 9 Nov 2003, Spectrum p 6

\**The Final Verdict*, Aroup Chatterjee, [www.meteorbooks.com](http://www.meteorbooks.com)

\**The Goa Inquisition*, AK Priolkar, Voice of India, New Delhi, 1991

\**The Invasion That Never Was*, Michel Danino / Sujata Nahar, The Mother's Institute of Research, Delhi and Mira Aditi, Mysore

\**The Missionary Position-Mother Teresa in Theory and Practice*, Christopher Hitchens, Verso, London, New York, editorial review at [www.amazon.com](http://www.amazon.com)

\**The Myth of Saint Thomas and Mylapore Shiva Temple*, Ishwar Sharan, Voice of India, New Delhi, 1995

\**The New Oxford Dictionary of English*, Indian edition, Oxford University Press, New Delhi, 2001 [2152-page edition]

\**The Student's Sanskrit English Dictionary*, Vaman Shivram Apte, Motilal Banarsidass, Delhi, 2000

\**Woman, Church and State-A Historical account of the status of woman through the Christian Ages with reminiscences of the Matriarchate*, Matilda Joslyn Gage, The Truth Seeker Company, New York, reprint Voice of India, New Delhi, 1997

# Index

## Symbols

- Ö´ÖÖ into –Ö´ÖÖÖ 251
- μÖÖêÿÖ into μÖÖêÿÖÖ 251
- 17 August 1823
  - 22, 24, 28, 31, 32
- 1750 23
- 1757 23
- 1835 20
- 1835-1947 21
- 1913 23

## A

- A D Campbell
  - 22, 24, 28, 31, 32
- Aastha channel 25
- Aasuric character 33
- Aasuric forces breed and grow unchallenged 41
- ability to destroy civilizations 34
- Acid content of Colas 26
- Acid contents in Coca Cola 27
- Agents of the Pope 14
- all religions are Equal 39
- All religions are NOT equal 17
- America 26
- American administration 45
- Americas 28, 38
- ancestors 39
- Anquetil-Duperron 22, 28
- Aurobindo 254
- Australia 26
- Avataar of Love 45

## B

- Babylonia 255
- Battle of Plassey 23
- beauty of Hinduism 38
- Benchmark human rights 28
- Bengal 20, 24
- Beware of the company you keep 39
- Bhaaratiya Christians 45
- BhaaratVarsh 20
- Bhav'Taarini 248
- Bible 38
- Bitter truth 17
- Bleeding Hindu Society to Death... 242
- Blood sucker 26
- Bloodsucking 23
- Brinda Karat 27
- Britain 24
- British 34
- British character 33
- British conduct 33
- British nationality 32
- British violence 33
- Brni. Lasa 45
- Brni. Lasaji 38
- Brown Christianized Hindus 30
- Brown Sahibs 29, 30
- Bury alive 14

## C

- Call to the Nation 242
- Canada 26, 28, 254
- Carnivorous Christianity 32
- Carnivorous plant 24
- Carnivorous religion 33
- Carnivorous religions 17
- carnivorous religions 41
- Celebrities 251

Child labor 27  
 Child labor problem 28  
 children 38  
 Christian 39  
 Christian by education 33  
 Christian children 36  
 Christian faithful 43  
 Christian imperialism 254  
 Christian missionaries 27, 37, 39  
 Christian missionaries' greed 40  
 Christian organizations 41  
 Christian schools 29, 36  
 Christian violence 33  
 ChristianBritain 33  
 ChristianBritish 19, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34  
 ChristianBritish (morally) corrupt masters 31  
 ChristianBritish conduct 32  
 ChristianBritish government 26, 31  
 ChristianBritish greed 31  
 ChristianEnglish Education 39  
 ChristianEnglish education 33, 34  
 ChristianGod 45  
 Christianity 24, 29, 33, 34, 41, 44  
 Christianity in a different Light 27  
 Christianized their souls 33  
 ChristianizedHindus 29  
 ChristianizedMedia 28  
 Christians 44  
 ChristianWorld 23, 26, 27, 28, 30, 40, 43, 146  
 Christ's disciples 36  
 Civilization article of trade 20  
 civilization was to become an article for trade 34  
 civilized loots 39  
 Clive, Robert 26  
 Coca Cola 26, 27  
 Cola 26, 27  
 Cola companies 26  
 Come Alive! My Hindu Nation... 242  
 Common good 251  
 Common man 251  
 Communists 27  
 conquered the Americas 45  
 Conspiracy 21  
 Conspiracy against the nation 21  
 Conspiracy against the society as a whole 21  
 Contents of educational textbooks get widely influenced by 244  
 Contributed to distortion 251  
 Convert Hindus into Christians 24  
 Corrupted beyond recognition 251  
 Corruption 28, 29, 30  
 Corruption on massive scale 30  
 Crown of Britain 26  
 Cultivated misinformation and resultant ignorance 243  
**D**  
 dangerous process 37  
 Demons in eternal hell 15  
 Dharma/Dharm 249  
 disciples of Christ 36, 37  
 Do your History textbooks tell you these Facts? 24, 28, 254  
 Dr Alberto Rivera 12

Drapadi 251  
Drug companies 27

## E

East India Company 25, 31  
East India company 26  
Egypt 255  
Empower Hindus with much  
needed information 245  
encouraging Adharm to grow  
41  
England 20, 34  
English originals 252  
English spellings of Sanskrit  
terms [10](#)  
Eternal hell 15  
eternal hell 38  
Europe 20, 254  
Europe was Kicking out  
Christianity 45  
European continentality 32  
Evangelical literature 43  
Evangelical thrillers 43  
evils of Hindu marriage system  
39  
Extent of loot 25

## F

Famine 27  
Fight back 27  
Francis Xavier 1506-52 16  
Franciscan hermitage at Assisi  
254  
Free to form opinion? [243](#)

## G

Ganesh 246  
Genes 33  
Gift of Christianity 33  
glorify Christianity 40  
Glorifying Aasuric religions 17

Glorifying Christianity 17  
Glorifying Jesus 17  
Glorious Appearing 43, 44  
Goa 1560-1812 15  
Goa Inquisition 16, 257  
God has appointed Jesus 44  
gospel 43  
Gospel of Thomas 257  
graphic description of Jesus's  
love 44  
Guilty of a social crime 27  
Gujarati translations 253

## H

'Halant' affected pronunciation  
251  
Halant-Æü»ÖÖÿÖ 250  
Harpic 26  
Hell is getting full 45  
Highlights through Quoted  
texts 9  
Hindi and Sanskrit 250  
Hindi originals 252  
Hindu BhaaratVarsh 19  
Hindu children 36  
Hindu classical music 27  
Hindu culture 254  
Hindu education system  
20, 31, 34  
Hindu genes 22  
Hindu land 39  
Hindu nation 24, 32  
Hindu organizations 41  
Hindu people 29  
Hindu preachers 40  
Hindu religion 254  
Hindu rulers 31  
Hindu schooling system 31  
Hindu schools 29  
Hindu society 28

Hindu Voice 258  
Hinduism 17, 18, 33, 39, 254  
Hindus  
    27, 34, 38, 245, 246, 247  
Hindus have been kept in dark  
    for long 245  
HinduWorld 22  
his Only Son Jesus 45  
Holy Bible 43  
Holy Father of the Society of  
    Jesus 14  
Horses that served non-  
    Christian humans 44  
hypocrisy 41

## I

if you do not believe in Jesus  
    44  
imaginary missionary pictures  
    of Hindu society 39  
Inflow of finances and the  
    power centers 244  
Insertions in Quoted texts 9  
Ishwar Sharan 254  
Islamic Imperialism 254

## J

Jawaharlal Nehru 33  
Jesuit 12  
Jesuit Extreme Oath of  
    Induction 12  
Jesuit Oath 12, 15, 16  
Jesuits 258  
Jesus 42  
Jesus Christ 12, 13, 37  
Jesus image of Love 45  
Jesus married 17  
Jesus of Bible 17  
Jesus of history 17  
Jesus of Nazareth 17  
Jesus returning to Earth 43

Jew 24  
Jewish model 24  
Judaism 24  
Jungles of India 14

## K

Kaali as ugly 18  
Kannada translations 252  
Kibbutz 254  
Krishna/Krishn 249  
Kshatriya spirit 27

## L

Last drop of blood 24, 32  
lead mind and emotions 43  
Leader worthy of following 244  
Leipzig University 254  
Lesser harm to the phonetic  
    integrity 251  
'long-a' emphasis 250  
Lost heritage 21  
Ludlow 20

## M

Macaulay 33  
make believe world 37  
Make-believe world 17  
Marathi translations 253  
Master's teachings 16  
Max Muller 28, 29, 254  
Media coverage get widely  
    influenced by... 244  
Mental luxuries 17  
message of Jesus Christ 43  
Mexico 33  
Michel Danino 254  
Militia of Jesus Christ 14  
Militia of the Pope 14  
Missionary Intelligencer 20  
Moksh 17

Money rules the ChristianWorld 30  
Monolithic creeds 254  
Moral corruption the  
ChristianBritish way) 30  
Mother of the Universe 18  
MotherNature 27  
Motilal Nehru 33  
Multinational companies 26  
Muslims 247  
My standpoint 243

## **N**

Naaraayan 248  
Naaraayani Ma Bhav'Taarini  
248  
NASA 255  
Navaratna S Rajaram 255  
New Zealand 26

## **O**

obliterating Hinduism 41  
only middleman between God  
and man 44  
Organized religions have their  
own agenda 244  
Organized violence 33  
Original seven Jesuits 16  
Our return towards our lost  
heritage 251  
Outstanding phonetic integrity  
251  
Oxford 254

## **P**

Pagan civilizations 254  
Parasite 32  
Parasites 24, 26  
Path chosen by the learned  
251  
Path of truth 18

Pedigree 24  
People are not yet ready to act  
because **244**  
Pepsi 26  
Petty corruption 31  
PH level of Cola 26  
Philology 254  
Phonetic convention 250  
Phonetic traditions 250  
Phonetically scientific  
249, 251  
Phonetically scientific language  
251  
Phonetically unscientific 249  
Phonetically unscientific  
language English 251  
Plassey 23  
Poisonous cup 14  
Pope John Paul II 44  
Pound of flesh 24  
President Bush 45  
Prof Arthur Noble 12  
prolonged association with  
Christianity 41  
protection of Dharm 41  
Psyche formation - right from  
your childhood 243

## **Q**

Quotes in small print 9

## **R**

Raam 27  
Raam Krishn Param'Hans Dev  
248  
raise fantasies 43  
real Jesus in the hide 45  
Reinforced Dharm 41  
Repetition can only offer the  
cure 244

Repetition has poisoned your  
minds [243](#)

Rich and famous 30

## S

Salvation 44

Samuel P Huntington 33

Sanaatan Dharm 17, 18, 254

Sannyaasi 254

Sanskrit script 251

Sanskrit terms 249

Save Humanity 24

Savior of the mankind 18

sayings of Jesus Christ 43

Scientifically phonetic 249

Sea pirate 25

Secret Sayings of Jesus 257

self-effacing attitude 41

self-effacing passivity of ours  
41

Selling out Sanaatan Dharm  
17

service to humanity 41

Service to the humanity 27

Shakespeare 24

shield for their Adhaarmic  
activities 41

Sir Thomas Munro  
20, 22, 34, 258

Situation prior to destructions  
21

Society of Jesus 12, 16

sole distributorship for  
Salvation 44

soul has been exiled 40

space management in Christian  
Hell 45

Strangle 14

Strangulated 31

Strangulation cord 14

Substitutions in Quoted texts 9

Subterranean Rome 12

Sunday School education 37

Superior of the Brotherhood  
14

Sw RaamDeo 27

Sw. RaamDeo 26, 27

Swami RaamDeo 25, 26

Swami Vivekanada 39

Swami Vivekananda  
36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 248

## T

Tailing-a 250

'tailing-a' effect 251

Tamil translations 252

teachings of Jesus Christ 37

Television personalities 251

These invisible shackles are too  
demanding to let. 243

"TIME" hasn't come yet 244

Too early to offer a solution  
**244**

Trinity 15

true face of Jesus 45

## U

ÚéúÂpÖÖ/ÚéúÂpÖ 250

United States Congressional  
Record 12

Upbringing as the Christians  
33

Use of he/his/him/etc. [10](#)

Úú'ÖÖ into Úú'ÖÖÖ 251

## V

Values or religion 33

Vedic mathematics 255

venom is poured 38

Virgin Mary 12

vocal opinion makers to the  
nation 37

**W**

Walk along the beaten track  
251

WesternWorld 23

Why should a Quote be  
repeated? 9

Why would I use the same  
quote again? 9

Within the framework of law  
30, 31

**Y**

Yoga/Yog 249